A THESIS SUBMITTED TO
THE GRADUATE SCHOOL OF NATURAL AND APPLIED SCIENCES OF MIDDLE EAST TECHNICAL UNIVERSITY BY

DERYA İPEK EROĞLU

IN PARTIAL FULFILLMENT OF THE REQUIREMENTS
FOR
THE DEGREE OF MASTER OF SCIENCE IN
INDUSTRIAL ENGINEERING

## A UNIFIED APPROACH FOR CENTER-BASED CLUSTERING PROBLEMS ON NETWORKS

submitted by DERYA İPEK EROĞLU in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Master of Science in Industrial Engineering Department, Middle East Technical University by,

Prof. Dr. Halil Kalıpçılar
Dean, Graduate School of Natural and Applied Sciences
Prof. Dr. Yaşar Yasemin Serin
Head of Department, Industrial Engineering
Assoc. Prof. Dr. Cem İyigün
Supervisor, Industrial Engineering, METU

Examining Committee Members:
Prof. Dr. Nur Evin Özdemirel
Industrial Engineering, METU $\qquad$
Assoc. Prof. Dr. Cem İyigün
Industrial Engineering, METU
Assoc. Prof. Dr. Pelin Bayındır
Industrial Engineering, METU

Date:

I hereby declare that all information in this document has been obtained and presented in accordance with academic rules and ethical conduct. I also declare that, as required by these rules and conduct, I have fully cited and referenced all material and results that are not original to this work.

Name, Surname: Derya İpek Eroğlu

Signature :

# ABSTRACT <br> A UNIFIED APPROACH FOR CENTER-BASED CLUSTERING PROBLEMS ON NETWORKS 

Eroğlu, Derya İpek<br>M.S., Department of Industrial Engineering<br>Supervisor: Assoc. Prof. Dr. Cem İyigün

January 2019, 133 pages

In this thesis, Center-Based Clustering Problems on Networks are studied. Four different problems are considered differing in the assignment scheme of the data points and the objective function. Two different assignment schemes are considered, hard assignment and soft assignment. In hard assignment, data points (vertices) are strictly assigned to one cluster, while in soft assignment, vertices are assigned to the multiple clusters with a membership probability. Objective function of a clustering problem could be categorized as minimizing sum of distances or sum of squared distances between the vertices and the centers of clusters they are assigned to.

In this study, cluster centers are not restricted to vertices. They are allowed to be located on vertices or anywhere on the edges. The problems that are studied are analyzed in terms of properties of the cluster centers, and theoretical results are derived. Benefiting from these properties, a unified solution framework is developed which is named Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA), a genetic algorithm with a Local Search operation which uses the theoretical results obtained about the cluster centers. Two versions of HGA, namely Node Based HGA (HGA-N) and Edge Based HGA (HGA-
E) are developed by modifying HGA considering the derived properties. To test the performance of the proposed algorithms, numerical experiments are conducted on clustering of datasets from the literature and the simulated ones. Results are compared with the optimal or best solutions reported in the literature (if available). The proposed algorithms are also compared with the well-known heuristics used for the planar clustering problems. These heuristics are modified for the network problems. Computational results show that the proposed approach performs well in all clustering problems studied.

Keywords: Clustering on Network, Genetic Algorithm, Hard Assignment, Soft Assignment, Local Search

## öZ

# AĞLARDA MERKEZE DAYALI KÜMELEME PROBLEMLERİİÇİN TÜMLEŞİK BİR YAKLAŞIM 

Eroğlu, Derya İpek<br>Yüksek Lisans, Endüstri Mühendisliği Bölümü<br>Tez Yöneticisi: Doç. Dr. Cem İyigün

Ocak 2019, 133 sayfa

Bu çalışmada, Ağlarda Merkeze Dayalı Kümeleme Problemleri üzerine çalışılmıştır. Noktaların küme merkezlerine atanma tipi ve ele alınan amaç fonksiyonu bakımından değişiklik gösteren dört farklı probleme odaklanılmıştır. Atama tipleri, katı atama ve yumuşak atama olarak iki sınıfa ayrılabilir. Katı atamada, veri noktaları (düğümler) bir kümeye katı olarak atanırken, yumuşak atamada, düğümler birden fazla kümeye üyelik fonksiyonu ile atanır. Çalışılan kümeleme problemlerinin amaç fonksiyonları, düğümler ile atandıkları merkezler arasındaki uzaklıkların toplamını enazlayan veya uzaklıkların karesel toplamını enazlayan fonksiyonlar olarak kategorize edilebilir.

Bu çalışmada, küme merkezleri düğümlerle kısıtlanmamış, küme merkezlerinin ağ üzerinde herhangi bir yerde olmasına izin verilmiştir. Çalışılan problemler, küme merkezlerinin davranışı ve amaç fonksiyonu bakımından incelenmiş ve birtakım teorik sonuçlar gösterilmiştir. Bu sonuçlardan faydalanılarak, Hibrit Genetik Algoritma (HGA) adını verdiğimiz, içinde Yerel Arama operatörü bulunan bir genetik algoritma olan, tümleşik bir çözüm yaklaşımı geliştirilmiştir. Elde edilen teorik sonuçlar kullanılarak, HGA yaklaşımının Düğüme Dayalı (HGA-N) ve Kenara Dayalı (HGA-V)
olmak üzere iki tipi geliştirilmiştir. Bu algoritmaların performansını test edebilmek için, literatürden olan ve tarafımızca üretilen veri setleri kullanılmıştır. Sonuçlar, literatürde en iyi olarak verilmiş olan çözüm değerleri ile karşılaştırılmıştır (verildiği durumlarda). Önerilen algoritmalar, literatürde düzlem problemleri için bilinirliği olan sezgisel yaklaşımların ağ için modifiye edilmiş versiyonları ile karşılaştırılmıştır. Nümerik çalışmalar, önerilen yaklaşımın, çalışma kapsamında olan kümeleme problemleri için iyi bir performans sergilediğini göstermektedir.

Anahtar Kelimeler: Ağlarda Kümeleme Problemi, Genetik Algoritma, Katı Atama, Yumuşak Atama, Yerel Arama

To Chance...

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

First of all, I cannot thank enough to Assoc. Prof. Dr. Cem İyigün, who taught me a lot besides how to do research. I learned a lot from this research experience I had with him. He always trusted me a lot, and I did my best to deserve his trust.

Second, I gratefully acknowledge the examining committee members Prof. Dr. Nur Evin Özdemirel, Assoc. Prof. Dr. Pelin Bayındır, Assoc. Prof. Dr. Alp Ertem and Assist. Prof. Dr. Bahar Çavdar for reviewing this work and providing invaluable feedback.

I would like to thank Duygu Pamukçu, who has been my best friend and officemate in both Turkey and United States. We started this journey of academia together, and we will be seatmates for a long time - maybe until retirement, who knows! I would like to thank Derya Dinler for her endless help and support. I learned so much from her experiences, and hopefully, I will keep learning from her. I also would like to thank Nick Brown for being supportive, encouraging and positive. He definitely made things easier in the last stage of my Master's study.

I could never thank enough to my mother Figen Yılmaz. I am very lucky to have such a strong and giving woman in my life. We have been through so much together, and I know that despite long distances, we will always be there for each other.

I would like to thank to my father Fatih Eroğlu for his endless support. The greatest thing I have ever learned from him is how to be passionate about the things I want to do in my life. I know that he will always be there for me, to listen Pink Floyd and Metallica songs together.

Lastly, I would like to thank all my colleagues for their support. Without them, my master's and assistantship experience would be less enjoyable. Also, I would like to thank all of the professors in METU IE for their contributions.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

ABSTRACT ..... v
ÖZ ..... vii
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS. ..... X
TABLE OF CONTENTS ..... xi
LIST OF TABLES ..... xiv
LIST OF FIGURES ..... xvi
CHAPTERS
1 INTRODUCTION ..... 1
2 BACKGROUND ON CLUSTERING AND LITERATURE REVIEW ..... 5
2.1 Clustering Problems ..... 6
2.1.1 Hierarchical Clustering ..... 7
2.1.2 Partitional Clustering ..... 7
2.2 Background on Partitional Clustering Problems and Solution Ap- proaches ..... 8
2.2.1 Clustering on Plane ..... 8
2.2.2 Clustering on Networks ..... 12
2.2.3 Metaheuristic Solution Approaches ..... 14
3 NOTATION AND FUNDAMENTALS ..... 19
3.1 Notation and Fundamentals ..... 19
3.2 Definitions ..... 19
3.2.1 Arc Bottleneck Point ..... 20
3.2.2 Assignment Bottleneck Point ..... 22
3.2.3 Finite Dominating Set (FDS) ..... 23
4 THEORETICAL RESULTS FOR CLUSTERING ..... 25
4.1 Clustering Problems on Networks with Hard Assignment ..... 25
4.1.1 P-Median Problem ..... 26
4.1.2 Sum of Squares Clustering (SSC) Problem on Networks ..... 30
4.2 Clustering Problems on Networks with Soft Assignment ..... 38
4.2.1 Probabilistic Distance Clustering (PD-Clustering) Problem on Networks ..... 38
4.2.2 Fuzzy Clustering (FC) Problem on Networks ..... 49
5 SOLUTION APPROACHES ..... 57
5.1 Genetic Algorithm ..... 57
5.2 Local Search (LS) Procedure ..... 58
5.3 Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA) ..... 62
5.3.1 Node Based Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA-N) ..... 63
5.3.2 Edge Based Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA-E) ..... 70
6 COMPUTATIONAL RESULTS ..... 77
6.1 Parameter Settings and Environment ..... 78
6.2 Hard Assignment Problems ..... 79
6.2.1 Comparison with Literature using ORLib Instances ..... 79
6.2.2 Comparison of Center Locations ..... 85
6.3 Soft Assignment Problems ..... 88
6.3.1 Solutions with ORLib Instances ..... 88
6.4 Comparison of HGA with the Soft Clustering Heuristics ..... 90
6.4.1 Data Generation for Heuristics ..... 93
6.4.2 Applying Heuristics to Networks ..... 94
6.4.3 Comparison of HGA-N with Modified PD-Clustering Heuristic ..... 95
6.4.4 Comparison of HGA-E with Modified Fuzzy C-Means Heuristic ..... 96
6.5 Center Collision ..... 96
6.5.1 Comparison of Center Locations ..... 104
6.5.2 Center Collision in ORLib Instances ..... 104
7 CONCLUSION ..... 107
REFERENCES ..... 111
A CENTER COLLISION ON AN H-TREE GRAPH ..... 115
B PSEUDOCODES FOR DATA SIMULATION ..... 119
B. 1 Pseudocode for Uniform Graph Simulation ..... 119
B. 2 Pseudocode for Random Graph Simulation ..... 122
C COMPUTATIONAL RESULTS OF SIMULATED DATA ..... 125

## LIST OF TABLES

## TABLES

Table 3.1 Table of Notations ..... 20
Table 6.1 Parameter settings for HGA-N and HGA-E. ..... 79
Table 6.2 Results of HGA-N for P-Median Problem and comparison with op-timal solutions81
Table 6.3 Results of HGA-N for SSC Problem and comparison with the re-ported results in [1]83
Table 6.4 Results of HGA-E for SSC Problem and comparison with the re-ported results in [1]84
Table 6.5 Best objective function values found with HGA-E and HGA-N and86
Table 6.6 Comparison of center locations of P-Median Problem and SSC Prob-lem87
Table 6.7 Results of HGA-N for PD-Clustering Problem ..... 89
Table 6.8 Results of HGA-N for FC problem with $\mathrm{m}=3$ ..... 91
Table 6.9 Results of HGA-E for FC problem with $\mathrm{m}=3$. ..... 92
Table 6.10 Comparison of HGA-N with M-PD-Clustering for PD-ClusteringProblem in Uniform instances97
Table 6.11 Comparison of HGA-N with M-PD-Clustering for PD-ClusteringProblem in Random instances98

Table 6.12 Comparison of HGA-E with the Heuristic for Fuzzy Clustering
Problem in Uniform instances ..... 99
Table 6.13 Comparison of HGA-E with the Heuristic for Fuzzy Clustering
Problem in Random instances ..... 100
Table 6.14 Comparison of center locations for different problems ..... 105
Table 6.15 Number of centers collide for selected ORLib instances ..... 106
Table A. 1 Objective function values of the given cases for PD-Clustering Prob-lem116
Table A. 2 Objective function values of the given cases for Fuzzy Clustering116
Table C. 1 HGA-N results for PD-Clustering Problem for Uniform instances ..... 126
Table C. 2 M-PD-Clustering results for PD-Clustering Problem for Uniforminstances127
Table C. 3 HGA-N results for PD-Clustering Problem for Random instances ..... 128
Table C. 4 M-PD-Clustering results for PD-Clustering Problem for Random
instances ..... 129
Table C. 5 HGA-E results for Fuzzy Clustering Problem for Uniform instances ..... 130
Table C. 6 M-Fuzzy C-Means results for Fuzzy Clustering Problem for Uni-form instances131
Table C. 7 HGA-E Results for Fuzzy Clustering Problem for Random instances ..... 132
Table C. 8 M-Fuzzy C-Means Results for Fuzzy Clustering Problem for Ran-dom instances133

## LIST OF FIGURES

## FIGURES

Figure 1.1 An illustration of hard clustering and soft clustering ..... 3
Figure 2.1 A classification for partitioning-based clustering algorithms on plane ..... 9
Figure 3.1 Distance function $d\left(v_{i}, x\right)$ on the edge connecting $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$ ..... 21
Figure 3.2 Distance function $d\left(v_{i}, x\right)+d\left(v_{j}, x\right)$ on the edge connecting $v_{p}$and $v_{q}$22
Figure 3.3 Assignment Bottleneck Point ..... 23
Figure 3.4 Assignment Bottleneck Point with Arc Bottleneck Point ..... 24
Figure $4.1 \quad$ A Line Graph with 4 vertices ..... 27
Figure 4.2 An illustration of a part of a graph $\mathbf{G}$ ..... 27
Figure 4.3 Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) when $x_{c}$ ismoved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$27
Figure 4.4 A visualization of a part of graph $\mathbf{G}$ with 2 closest cluster centers ..... 29
Figure 4.5 Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) when $x_{c}$ is
moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ and $x_{k}$ is the second closest cluster center to $v_{i}$ ..... 30
Figure 4.6 Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) in SSCproblem with single cluster when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$33

Figure 4.7 Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) in SSC problem with p clusters when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge ( $v_{p}, v_{q}$ ) and
$x_{k}$ is the second closest cluster center to $v_{i}$ ..... 35
Figure $4.8 \quad$ Membership function $p_{i k}$ of PD-Clustering with 2 clusters ..... 42
Figure 4.9 Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) in PD-
Clustering Problem with p clusters when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge
$\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ and $x_{k}$ is the second closest cluster center to $v_{i}$ ..... 44
Figure 4.10 Membership function $p_{i k}$ of FC with 2 clusters when $\mathrm{m}=2$ ..... 52
Figure 4.11 Membership function $p_{i k}$ of FC with 2 clusters when $\mathrm{m}=20$ ..... 52
Figure 4.12 Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) in FC prob-
lem with p clusters when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ and $x_{k}$ isthe second closest cluster center to $v_{i}$55
Figure 5.1 A local search example for cluster center $x_{k}$ ..... 60
Figure 5.2 Flowchart of the LS algorithm ..... 61
Figure 5.3 Effect of the LS algorithm on a solution ..... 62
Figure 5.4 Flowchart of the HGA ..... 64
Figure 5.5 Chromosome representation in HGA-N algorithm ..... 64
Figure 5 .6 Population size with respect to problem instance size ..... 66
Figure 5.7 Chromosome Representation for HGA-E ..... 71

Figure 6.1 Representation of the computational studies made for each prob-
$\square$ lem (green boxes indicate that there are solutions available in the literature)78
Figure 6.2 A visualization of a Uniform instance (left) and Random instance
(right) ..... 94
Figure 6.3 Vertex Mapping(left) and Edge Mapping(right) ..... 95
Figure 6.4 A network example with the shape of pentagon ..... 102
Figure 6.5 Solutions to a network with the shape of octagon when there are
2 clusters ..... 102
Figure 6.6 An H-tree network with $n$ vertices connected to both vertices in
the middle ..... 103
Figure 6.7 Solutions for H -tree with different n values ..... 103
Figure A. 1 H-Tree Graph ..... 115
Figure A. 2 Objective function change of each case depending on $n$ ..... 117

## CHAPTER 1

## INTRODUCTION

Clustering is an unsupervised learning method that aims grouping data points that are similar, and separating data points that are dissimilar according to defined distance metric or similarity measure [2]. As stated in [3], clustering is useful for exploring the internal data structure. Clustering is a widely studied problem in the literature. In general, clustering approaches could be classified as

- Partitional (Center-based) clustering,
- Hierarchical clustering.

Partitional Clustering aims to form subsets of data points which are similar, while $\mathrm{Hi}-$ erarchical Clustering focuses on forming clusters with a hierarchical cluster structure. Most of the studies regarding clustering have been performed in continuous space. In other words, data points with $m$ attributes define an $m$-dimensional space, and cluster centers could be located on anywhere in the defined space. Some of the studies have been performed on a dataset which has network structure. Lately, graph clustering has become a popular topic and various algorithms have been proposed [4]. However, compared to the studies performed in continuous space, there are fewer studies performed on networks. Still, in the field of Location Theory, network location problems are widely studied in the literature. Spotting the similarities between particular types of network location problems and clustering problems on networks, some of the studies related to network location problems are utilized.

In this study, we examine Partitional Clustering Problems on Networks in which the number of clusters are known a priori. We focus on clustering problems on net-
works called Euclidean Graph. In these networks, the weight of an edge is Euclidean distance between the end vertices. These networks satisfy metric properties such as symmetry and triangle inequality. We deal with 4 problems which are listed as following.

- P-Median Problem: Hard Clustering with the objective of minimizing the sum of distances.
- Sum of Squares Clustering Problem: Hard Clustering with the objective of minimizing the sum of squared distances.
- Probabilistic Distance Clustering (PD-Clustering) Problem: Soft Clustering with the objective of minimizing the sum of distances.
- Fuzzy Clustering Problem: Soft Clustering with the objective of minimizing the sum of squared distances.

An illustration for the assignment types in clustering problems on networks is given in Figure 1.1. Here, two clusters are formed with a network of 30 vertices. In both cases, cluster centers are located on vertices 13 and 26 . On the left network, data points are strictly assigned to their closest centers where it is called hard assignment. Each vertex belongs to one center where it leads to partitioning the network and creates two disjoint clusters. Clusters are shown with different shades of grey in the figure. On the right network, each vertex is assigned to both centers with a membership value where it is called soft assignment. Therefore, vertices are colored according to assignment or membership values.

In this study, we work on two soft clustering problems on networks and propose an approach for solving the problems. This approach can also be used for hard clustering that were already studied. With this way, we aim to bring a unified perspective to the partitional clustering problems on networks. By using the developed approach, we derive theoretical properties of the optimal solutions of the problems we focus. In this thesis, different than the general implementation, cluster centers are not restricted to the vertices on the network.They can also be located on the edges. We prove that for PD-Clustering Problem on networks, even when the cluster centers are allowed to be anywhere on the network, they will always be on vertices, while cluster

Hard Clustering


Soft Clustering


Figure 1.1: An illustration of hard clustering and soft clustering
centers could be anywhere in Fuzzy Clustering Problem. By analyzing properties of the objective functions of the problems, we derived some properties. As a solution approach, deriving these properties, we develop a Local Search (LS) procedure and embed it in a Genetic Algorithm (GA). This proposed approach is called as Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA). HGA solves all the problems on hand. We developed two HGA versions, namely HGA-N and HGA-E, to solve these problems. We analyzed performances of the algorithms through computations on a data source from the literature and two different simulated datasets. Analysis show that both HGA-N and HGA-E algorithms have promising performance as far as solution quality is considered.

The organization of this thesis is as follows. In Chapter 2, literature review will be shared. In Chapter 3, notation that is used and definitions of some of the concepts will be provided. In Chapter 4, the problems listed previously will be defined and structural properties will be investigated. In Chapters 5 and 6, HGA approaches will be described and computational results will be provided. Lastly, in Chapter 7, conclusions of the study and future research directions will be discussed.

## CHAPTER 2

## BACKGROUND ON CLUSTERING AND LITERATURE REVIEW

Clustering problems are widely studied in the literature and state-of-art algorithms have been developed for the different versions of the problem. Similarly, Facility Location Problem, some variants of which could be treated as a clustering problem as well, has also been widely studied. In this chapter, benchmark studies in the literature regarding clustering problems are discussed. Although clustering on networks have been studied less than that on plane, it is a fairly popular area of study by researchers from various disciplines.

Partitional Clustering problems (regardless of their defined space) could be classified according to the assignment type:

- Hard Assignment: Data points are strictly assigned to the closest cluster center.
- Soft Assignment: Data points are assigned to centers with a membership value. This problem stems from Fuzzy Set Theory, in which items in a set belongs to the set with a probability.

Evaluation of the formed clusters is a requirement. In the studies where the number of clusters is given, commonly used objective functions in order to perform evaluation could be listed as following:

- Sum of Distances: Clustering problem is solved with the objective of minimizing the sum of distances between vertices and their centers.
- Sum of Squared Distances: Clustering problem is solved with the objective of minimizing the sum of squared distances between vertices and their centers.

Since clustering is a widely studied problem, a massive number of studies could be found in the literature, particularly for the studies performed on the plane. In this chapter, only the most well-known studies and the studies relevant to the problem of interest will be covered. In $\$ 2.1$, clustering problems and its fundamental properties will be introduced to reader referencing the relevant literature. In $\$ 2.2$, clustering problems defined on the plane will be discussed. Then, clustering on networks will be covered. Lastly, metaheuristic solution approaches proposed for the related problems in the literature will be discussed.

### 2.1 Clustering Problems

Data analysis techniques could be categorized as exploratory and confirmatory [5]. Exploratory data analysis aim to extract valuable information hidden in the data, while confirmatory data analysis aim to find properties in the data that could support a hypothesis or theory that is previously built. Regardless of the type of data analysis to be conducted, grouping similar objects or learning from labels of the data is important. At these point, learning algorithms, which could be dichotomized as supervised and unsupervised, take the stage. Supervised learning algorithms are basically classification algorithms that are trained to predict labels of the data based on the features on hand. Unsupervised algorithms deal with features of data and tries to find underlying structural properties in features that reveal similarities between data points. Clustering is an unsupervised learning problem that aims to group similar data points. With the help of Clustering, summarizing data that has high number of points and high number of features become easier. Since only the important characteristics could be observed with clustered data, summarizing the data becomes easier and more meaningful. This problem has applications in a wide range of disciplines, such as medicine, archaeology, biology, economy, market research, and linguistics [2].

Since clustering problems are studied by a wide range of disciplines, there are a wide range of approaches. In the literature reviews [6], [7] and [5], clustering approaches were classified. Despite not being exactly the same, these classifications are similar to each other. The classification scheme could be summarized as following. In the following subsections, these categories will be covered in further detail.

- Hierarchical Clustering
- Partitional Clustering
- Clustering on Plane
- Clustering on Networks


### 2.1.1 Hierarchical Clustering

In this approach, clusters are formed in a way that they have a hierarchy. For example, a data point is a member of a cluster, and that cluster is a member of another cluster - there is a hierarchical structure. And there is one cluster on very top-level that contains all the data points. Algorithms for hierarchical clustering could be categorized as Agglomerative and Divisive. Agglomerative algorithms start with creating individual clusters for each data point, and combine clusters in order to minimize a performance measure called linkage. Two traditional algorithms are single linkage and complete linkage algorithms. In single linkage, two clusters the closest members of which have the smallest distance are combined to form a cluster. In complete linkage, two clusters the farthest members of which have the smallest distance are combined to form a cluster [8]. Unlike Agglomerative algorithms, Divisive algorithms start with one cluster that contains all the data points, then split this cluster until obtaining individual clusters for each data point. Divisive algorithms are computationally expensive, since they check all subset pairs for splitting. Therefore, Agglomerative clustering algorithms are used more [7]. Hierarchical Clustering is advantageous in that it works with various levels of granularity in the data [6]. One disadvantage of Hierarchical Clustering could be that it is computationally expensive compared to traditional Partitional Clustering algorithms.

### 2.1.2 Partitional Clustering

This approach aims to partition the data into several subsets according to similarity. Since it is impossible to check all the possible partitions, greedy approaches were proposed such as K-means [9] and K-medoids [10] algorithms. These algorithms
work in an iterative manner and try to minimize an objective function. This objective function usually depends on the distance between data points and the closest cluster center. Clusters are mutually exclusive since hard assignment is made, that is, each data point is assigned to one cluster. Another approach could be soft assignment in which data points are assigned to all clusters with a probability. Regardless of the assignment scheme, these algorithms obtain clusters that are convex in shape. To obtain nonconvex clusters, approaches that consider cluster density could be implemented, aka Density-Based Clustering [6]. An algorithm example could be DBSCAN. In this approach, dense regions are found by scanning neighborhood of points, and these dense regions are connected to each other according to their connectivity.

### 2.2 Background on Partitional Clustering Problems and Solution Approaches

In this section, partitional clustering solution approaches will be discussed. In subsection 2.2.1, solution approaches for clustering algorithms solution space of which is defined on planes will be discussed. Then, clustering algorithms on networks will be described in subsection 2.2.2. In 2.2.3, metaheuristic approaches proposed for partitional clustering problems will be mentioned.

### 2.2.1 Clustering on Plane

There are four different clustering problems relevant to this study. These problems differ in assignment types and objective functions, as represented in Figure 2.1. In this subsection, these problems and their most known solution approaches will be discussed in detail.

For the clustering problem with hard assignment and minimization of the sum of squared distance between each point and center of its assigned cluster, the objective function is given in (2.1), where $I$ is the set of data points, $K$ is the set of clusters, $x_{i}$ is coordinates of a data point $i, c_{k}$ is coordinates of centroid of cluster $k$, and $d\left(x_{i}, c_{k}\right)$ is the distance between point $i$ and cluster center $k$ (The distance is typically Euclidean). K-means algorithm was proposed by Hartigan in 1979 [9]. A brief pseudocode of the algorithm has been given in Algorithm 1. The algorithm proceeds in an iterative way.


Figure 2.1: A classification for partitioning-based clustering algorithms on plane

The procedure begins with generating initial centroid locations. This generation is usually made randomly. Then, allocations of points to clusters are calculated. With these allocations, new centroid coordinates are calculated. With the obtained new coordinates, allocations are calculated, and these location-allocation steps are repeated until allocations do not change, i.e., solution converges.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{minimize} \sum_{i \in I} \min _{k \in K}\left\{d\left(x_{i}, c_{k}\right)^{2}\right\} \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

```
Algorithm 1 K-means Algorithm
    Input: Dataset and \(k\) (the number of clusters)
    Output: Centroid coordinates and Allocations
    Generate initial coordinates for \(k\) centroids
    Compute assignment of each data point to clusters
    while Assignments of data points change do
        Compute new centroid coordinates for each cluster
        Compute new allocation of each data point to clusters
    end while
```

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{minimize} \sum_{i \in I} \min _{k \in K}\left\{d\left(x_{i}, c_{k}\right)\right\} \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

As an hard assignment problem that aims to minimize the sum of distances between each point and center of its assigned cluster, K-medoids problem focuses on selecting centers of the clusters among data points. Since this problem employs the sum
of distances as the objective, (see (2.2)), it is less sensitive to noise and outliers than K -means algorithm [10]. One of the proposed algorithms is called PAM (Partitioning Around Medoids) [10], pseudocode of which is given in Algorithm 2. This algorithm consists of two steps: BUILD and SWAP. BUILD step is generating an initial solution. After build step, for each non-medoid data point, change in the objective function when selecting that point as medoid of its cluster and unselecting the current medoid is calculated and the data point that decreases the objective function value the most is selected as medoid. This procedure is called SWAP. This operation is repeated until the objective function value does not improve. This algorithm could be classified as a greedy algorithm. Still, it could be said that PAM is a benchmark algorithm.

```
Algorithm 2 PAM Algorithm
    Input: Dataset and \(k\) (the number of clusters)
    Output: Medoid coordinates and Allocations
    Select \(k\) initial medoids among the data points
    Compute allocation of each data point to clusters
    while The objective function improves do
        Perform the swap that decreases objective function the most for each medoid
    end while
```

Soft assignment concept was inspired from Fuzzy Set Theory. In Fuzzy Set Theory, an object belongs to a set with a membership value, which is between $[0,1]$. Dividing the data into strict groups may not match real structure of the data [11]. The first approach inspired from this idea was developed by Bezdek, which is the Fuzzy C-Means (FCM) algorithm [12]. The objective function of this algorithm is given in (2.3), where $p_{i k}$ is the membership value of point $x_{i}$ to center $c_{k}$, and $m$ is the fuzziness constant. As $m$ increases, the sets get fuzzier (memberships converge to $\frac{1}{|K|}$ ). Given the center locations, membership values are calculated as in (2.4). Centers of the clusters are calculated as (2.5). Pseudocode is given in Algorithm 3. The algorithm terminates when objective function value converges.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{minimize} \sum_{i \in I} \sum_{k \in K} p_{i k}^{m} d\left(x_{i}, c_{k}\right)^{2} \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\begin{align*}
p_{i k} & =\frac{1}{\sum_{j \in K} \frac{d\left(x_{i}, c_{k}\right) \frac{2}{d\left(x_{i}, c_{j}\right)}}{m-1}}  \tag{2.4}\\
c_{k} & =\frac{\sum_{i \in I} p_{i k}^{m} x_{i}}{\sum_{i \in I} p_{i k}} \tag{2.5}
\end{align*}
$$

## Algorithm 3 FCM and PD-Clustering Algorithms <br> Input: Dataset and $k$ (the number of clusters) <br> Output: Centroid coordinates and Membership values

Generate initial coordinates for $k$ centroids
Compute memberships of each data point to each cluster
while Stopping condition is not met do
Given the memberships, compute new centroid coordinates for each cluster Given the centers, compute new memberships of each data point to each cluster end while

The algorithm that performs soft assignment with the objective (2.6) has been developed by Iyigun and Ben-Israel in [13], named as Probabilistic Distance Clustering (PD-Clustering). This algorithm proceeds in an iterative way as well, pseudocode is given in Algorithm 3. Membership values are calculated as in (2.7), and center coordinates are calculated as in (2.8) when distance is defined as Euclidean distance. The algorithm terminates when the center locations do not change anymore.

$$
\begin{align*}
& \operatorname{minimize} \sum_{i \in I} \sum_{k \in K} p_{i k}^{2} d\left(x_{i}, c_{k}\right)  \tag{2.6}\\
p_{i k}= & \frac{1}{\sum_{j \in K} \frac{d\left(x_{i}, c_{k}\right)}{d\left(x_{i}, c_{j}\right)}}  \tag{2.7}\\
c_{k}= & \frac{\sum_{i \in I} u_{i k} x_{i}}{\sum_{i \in I} u_{i k}}, \text { where } u_{i k}=\frac{p_{i k}^{2}}{d\left(x_{i}, c_{k}\right)} \tag{2.8}
\end{align*}
$$

Besides these algorithms, Genetic Algorithm (GA) based approaches have been proposed for K-Means and K-Medoids problems. GAs are first proposed by Holland in [14], stating that if nature is simulated by computer systems, even the complicated problems could be solved.

In [15], a hybrid GA was proposed for K-Means problem. As chromosome representation, they store assignments of each data point. This algorithm does not have a traditional crossover operator. Instead, it performs one iteration of K-Means algorithm. The mutation operator changes assignment of a randomly selected data point with to a cluster with a probability inversely related to its distance. It is reported that Genetic K-means Algorithm outperforms K-Means algorithm in terms of solution quality since $K$-Means usually converges to local optimum -even when multistart is made.

For K-Medoids problem, another hybrid GA was proposed in [16]. In the proposed approach, number of clusters to be formed is assumed to be unknown. As chromosome representation, they store vertex objects that are medoids. This algorithm randomly decides number of clusters each individual has. There is a crossover operator that could be seen traditional, and a mutation operator changes a medoid randomly. Furthermore, the algorithm has a heuristic operator that is basically a local search procedure. It is reported that performance of the algorithm is promising when solution quality is compared to other well-known algorithms, such as CLARA, which was proposed in [10].

### 2.2.2 Clustering on Networks

Clustering on networks could be defined as finding sets of similar vertices if vertices are assumed to be data points. An extensive survey has been performed by Schaeffer [4]. Another survey has been conducted by Aggarwal and Wang in [17]. Most of the approaches covered in these surveys are not based on locating the center. They handle the problem as a graph clustering or graph partitioning problem.

One of the problems defined is Minimum-Cut Clustering (MCC) [18]. This problem is based on the Minimum Cut Problem in [19], which is a well-known one among network flows problems. In the Minimum Cut Problem, the aim is to obtain two clusters from the graph that minimizes distance within the partitions. In MCC, partitions found for $k$ clusters while minimizing distance within the clusters. An exact solution approach has been developed that defines the problem as a Mixed Integer Programming model and solves it with decomposition and column generation.

Another approach has been developed by Lin and Kerninghan in [20]. The aim is to partition the vertices that minimizes the number of intercluster connections. In the proposed algorithm, pairwise exchange between clusters that decreases the objective the most is performed. With this way, pairwise optimality is aimed, which is a necessary condition for optimal partitions.

In [21], derivation of community structure of natural networks such as social networks and biological networks have been studied. The developed algorithm created a partition of a network by removing edges from the original graph, and the removed edges are the ones connecting different communities. In order to determine which edge to remove, they used a measure called Edge Betweenness Centrality. This is a measure for number of shortest paths passing through a certain edge. The edges that have high Edge Betweenness Centrality value is considered as bridge, and removed from the graph.

The approaches discussed so far in this subsection are three of the well-known algorithms for graph clustering. Their common feature is that they are not center-based, i.e., a cluster center concept is not utilized in these studies. There are two main problems that treat the clustering problem on networks in a center-based manner.

The first problem is known as P-Median Problem. This problem is widely studied, and there is a massive number of publications. The initial studies about this problem regarding the definition and theoretical studies are performed by Hakimi, see [22] and [23]. Objective function of the problem is given in (2.9), where $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ refers to the length of the shortest path between vertex $i$ and cluster center $k$. The objective function is to minimize sum of distances of each vertex to their closest cluster center. In [22], Hakimi proved that there is an optimal solution in which cluster centers are located at vertices. This proof covers only the 1-Median case. Then, in [23], he proved that the proof is generalizable for P-Median Problem. Levy proved that these proofs are a consequence of concavity of the objective function in [24], which will be covered in Chapter 4 in detail.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{minimize} \sum_{i \in I} \min _{k \in K}\left\{d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)\right\} \tag{2.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

An extensive literature survey for P-Median Problem could be found in [25]. In 1986, a GA has been proposed by Hosage and Goodchild [26]. After that, in [27], a more efficient GA has been developed by Alp and Erkut. They reported that their solution quality on ORlib instances is promising.

Another problem defined for network clustering that is center-based is made by Carrizosa et. al. in [1]. The problem is defined as Sum of Squares Clustering, objective function of which is given in (2.10). The objective is to minimize sum of squared distance between each vertex and center of its cluster center. They found that the objective function is convex. Therefore, they report that there could be centers on edges of the graph which yield the optimal objective value.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{minimize} \sum_{i \in I} \min _{k \in K}\left\{d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)\right\}^{2} \tag{2.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

As a solution approach, they proposed an implementation of Variable Neighborhood Search (VNS) heuristic. They perform search not only on vertices, but also on edges, and they report objective function values for ORlib instances for two cases: heuristic solution when centers are only located on vertices and heuristic solution when centers are located on vertices and edges. It was reported that there are edge solutions that have lower objective function value than vertex solutions.

### 2.2.3 Metaheuristic Solution Approaches

As discussed in previous sections, there are various solution approaches developed for P-Median Problem. Among them, two of the studies propose a Genetic Algorithm (GA) for the problem. The first one has been developed by Hosage and Goodoffspring in [26]. This algorithm utilizes binary encoding as chromosome representation, that is, they store a binary array representing whether a vertex has been selected as a cluster center or not. Since this encoding scheme leads to encountering infeasible solutions (solutions with number of clusters different than $p$ ), an operator that repairs or eliminates infeasible solutions is required. This tends to make the algorithm computationally inefficient.

In [27], Alp et.al. developed another genetic algorithm with a more efficient representation scheme. That is, for each cluster, index of the vertex that was selected as cluster center has been stored. With this way, feasibility of the solution has been guaranteed. They report that they outperform [26] with the new GA. However, this algorithm has inefficient operations as well. First, the population is not generated randomly. Therefore, they need to work with a large-size population to represent solution space. Second, as crossover operator, they take the union of two solutions and perform greedy deletion. For example, if there are $p$ clusters and two completely different parents are taken, their union will give a solution with $2 p$ clusters. By deleting the cluster centers that causes the lowest increase in the fitness function, they obtain a solution with $p$ clusters. This procedure could become computationally expensive especially when the population size gets larger.

For Sum of Squares Clustering Problem, Carrizosa et.al. developed a Variable Neighborhood Search (VNS) based metaheuristic in [1]. In this metaheuristic, an initial solution is generated randomly. Then, it is passed to a procedure named Net K Means that is basically a K-Means algorithm works on network. First, given the assignments, optimal location for each cluster center is found. Then, given the center locations, optimal assignments are found, and this procedure is repeated until the solution converges. In the local search procedure, they perform search not only on vertices, but also on edges. Fixing the assignments, the best location for each cluster center on network is found. Then, fixing the locations, assignments of vertices to clusters are changed. This procedure iterates until solution converges. After the solution converges, an operation is performed to generate a new initial solution for the Net $K$-means algorithm which is called Shaking. By means of Shaking procedure, the problem of sticking into local optimal is alleviated. The generated solution is random and it is selected within the defined neighborhood of that iteration. The algorithm iterates until no improvement could be made on the solution. This algorithm has an advantage that it performs search on the edges as well. However, this algorithm has two main downsides. First, since it performs edge search on the network, finding optimal location by searching all the edges may take a long time. Second, since Net $K$-means has been applied, by its nature, the assignments are fixed during the edge search. This may bring the user to a local optima or slow down the convergence.

Krishna and Narasimha Murty developed a Hybrid GA for the K-Means Clustering Problem in [15]. In this algorithm, string-of-group-numbers encoding was used as chromosome representation. For each individual, a matrix with the size of number of data points by number of clusters are stored. If an individual belongs to cluster $k, k^{\text {th }}$ element of the array is 1 and others are 0 . The initial population is randomly generated so that none of the clusters are empty. In generation replacement stage, Roulette Wheel Selection is used based on the fitness function, which is Sum of Squared Errors (here, error refers to distance between data point and centroid of its cluster). In mutation operation, a point has been assigned to another cluster with a probability increasing with distance to that cluster in a way that none of the clusters are empty. The algorithm does not have a conventional crossover operator. Instead, there is a K Means operator which performs one iteration of $K$-Means algorithm to the individual. Due to existence of the $K$-Means operator, the algorithm is called hybrid. With the help of the K-Means operator, they report that the solution converges faster, and this could be seen as an upside of the approach. The downside of the approach could be the chromosome representation. Since chromosome representation is binary, empty clusters could be encountered, and this must be checked for all individuals. Since crossover does not exist, more than a GA, this algorithm could be seen as a randomized search algorithm.

In [16], a Hybrid GA has been proposed for K-Medoids Clustering. In this study, number of clusters are not given a priori, and finding optimal number of clusters is aimed as well. To do this, a suitable validity index is used as a fitness function. Therefore, they proposed to use Davies-Bouldin index. The chromosome representation is an array with the size of number of clusters for each individual. In the array, points selected as medoids are stored. Since the number of clusters are unknown, chromosome size could differ among individuals. Therefore, the operators must be specially designed regarding this condition. After selecting random parents, crossover operation is carried out. The crossover operation randomly produces two offsprings that is not identical to each other or their parents. Number of clusters these offsprings have could be different, but it should be in $\left[2, k_{\max }\right]$, where $k_{\max }$ is a predefined parameter. Mutation operation is performed with a probability. In this operation, a medoid is replaced with a random point that does not exist in the population. Furthermore, in
order to boost the convergence, they used a heuristic operator that aims to minimize sum of total distance between points and their assigned medoids. It is reported that heuristic operator has a significant effect on the convergence. One advantage of this approach is that number of clusters are optimized besides finding the medoids. Additionally, with heuristic operator, algorithm will definitely converge faster. However, the heuristic operator should be chosen carefully because there is a trade-off between solution quality and computational effort. Especially in large size populations, since heuristic operator is needed to be run much more, computational effort could be significantly high.

In the light of the discussions above, we can say that P-Median Problem is widely studied. Sum of Squares Clustering Problem on networks is recently studied. Different from the literature, we defined two new problems on networks, which are PDClustering and Fuzzy Clustering Problem. Inspiring from the Location Theory, we analyzed all of these four problems with a framework, and with the derived properties, we developed a solution approach that can solve all these four problems. In short, we not only study two new problems, but also implement a framework to bring out the similarities of the problems on hand.

## CHAPTER 3

## NOTATION AND FUNDAMENTALS

In this chapter, notation used throughout this thesis is described in $\$ 3.1$. Then, in $\$ 3.2$ definitions that have been made in the literature and used in this study are discussed. Furthermore, Assignment Bottleneck Point which is newly introduced with this thesis are discussed.

### 3.1 Notation and Fundamentals

The problems covered in this thesis have been defined on a graph $\mathbf{G}=(\mathbf{E}, \mathbf{V})$ where $\mathbf{V}$ refers to the set of vertices and $\mathbf{E}$ refers to the set of edges. $\mathbf{G}$ is an undirected and connected graph, that is, all vertices are connected. Therefore, $|\mathbf{E}| \geq|\mathbf{V}|-1$. In other words, for being connected, the number of edges must be at least the number of vertices-1. On graph $\mathbf{G}, d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ is defined as length of the shortest path distance between vertex $i$ and cluster center $k$. Since $\mathbf{G}$ is an undirected graph, $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ $=d\left(x_{k}, v_{i}\right)$. The distance on $\mathbf{G}$ has been defined as a metric distance such as Euclidean Distance. In other words, the distance is assumed to satisfy the metric properties. Different distance measures could be used in this framework. We assume Euclidean Distance, and we work on Euclidean Graphs. The notation used in this chapter is given in Table 3.1

### 3.2 Definitions

In this section, Arc Bottleneck Point, Assignment Bottleneck Point and Finite Dominating Set will be defined. These definitions will be needed later in deriving theoreti-

Table 3.1: Table of Notations

| $\mathbf{V}$ | Set of vertices |
| :--- | :--- |
| $\mathbf{X}$ | Set of cluster centers |
| $n$ | Number of vertices $\mathbf{V}$ |
| $\mathbf{I}$ | Index set of vertices $I=\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ |
| $v_{i}$ | Vertex i, $i \in \mathbf{I}$ |
| $h_{i}$ | Weight of $v_{i}\left(h_{i}>0 \forall i \in \mathbf{I}\right)$ |
| $b_{i}$ | Arc bottleneck point of $v_{i}$ on the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ |
| $a_{i}$ | Assignment bottleneck point of $v_{i}$ |
| $p$ | Number of clusters $\|\mathbf{X}\|$ |
| $x_{k}$ | Location of cluster center $k$ |
| $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ | Length of the shortest path from $v_{i}$ to $x_{k}$ |
| $p_{i k}$ | Probability of assignment of $v_{i}$ to cluster $k$ |

cal properties of the problems on hand.

### 3.2.1 Arc Bottleneck Point

Let $v_{i}$ be an arbitrary vertex on $\mathbf{G}, e_{p q}$ be an edge on $\mathbf{G}$ that connects vertices $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$, and $l_{e}$ be length of the edge. For any point $x \in e_{p q}, d\left(v_{i}, x\right)$, length of the shortest path from $v_{i}$ to $x$ is calculated as

$$
\begin{equation*}
d\left(v_{i}, x\right)=\min \left\{d\left(v_{i}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, x\right), d\left(v_{i}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, x\right)\right\} . \tag{3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

This means the shortest path to $x$ passes from either $v_{p}$ or $v_{q}$. The distance function from $v_{i}$ to $x$ has been given in Figure 3.1. There exists a point, $b_{i}$, on the edge $e_{p q}$ at which lengths of the shortest paths using vertices $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$ are equal. It is the farthest point to vertex $v_{i}$ on the edge $e_{p q}$. The point is calculated as

$$
d\left(v_{i}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right)=d\left(v_{i}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, b_{i}\right)
$$

Let $d\left(v_{q}, b_{i}\right)=l_{e}-d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right)$. Then,

$$
\begin{align*}
d\left(v_{i}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right) & =d\left(v_{i}, v_{q}\right)+l_{e}-d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right) \\
d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right) & =\frac{1}{2}\left(d\left(v_{i}, v_{q}\right)+l_{e}-d\left(v_{i}, v_{p}\right)\right) \tag{3.2}
\end{align*}
$$



Figure 3.1: Distance function $d\left(v_{i}, x_{)}\right.$on the edge connecting $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$
where $b_{i}$ is called as arc bottleneck point [28]. Before the study in [28], Hakimi used this concept in his proof in [22]. There are three cases regarding the value of $d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right)$ :

Case 1. If $d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right) \leq 0$, the shortest path from $v_{i}$ to $x$ always passes from $v_{q}$.

Case 2. If $d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right) \geq l_{e}$, the shortest path from $v_{i}$ to $x$ always passes from $v_{p}$.

Case 3 . If $d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right) \in\left(0, l_{e}\right)$, the shortest path from $v_{i}$ to $x$ passes from:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { - } v_{p} \text { if } d\left(v_{p}, x\right)<=d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right), \\
& \text { - } v_{q} \text { if } d\left(v_{p}, x\right)>d\left(v_{p}, b_{i}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

This distance function is linear or piecewise concave on the edge $e_{p q}$, and arc bottleneck point is the point where piecewise behavior occurs. In the case of more than one vertices, this behavior is valid. For example, in Figure 3.2, distance function as a summation of $d\left(v_{i}, x\right)$ and $d\left(v_{j}, x\right)$ is given. It could be observed that there are two bottleneck points this time. Since we consider two vertices in the function $d\left(v_{i}, x\right)+d\left(v_{j}, x\right)$, each bottleneck point corresponds to one of the vertices. Since end vertices of an edge will not make arc bottleneck points, number of arc bottleneck points on an edge is at most $n-2$.


Figure 3.2: Distance function $d\left(v_{i}, x\right)+d\left(v_{j}, x\right)$ on the edge connecting $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$

### 3.2.2 Assignment Bottleneck Point

Arc bottleneck point does not consider assignment changes while changing the center locations. We introduce a new concept of bottleneck point that also accounts for assignment changes, and we call it as assignment bottleneck point.

Let $v_{i}$ be an arbitrary vertex on $\mathbf{G}, x_{k} \in e, k=1, \ldots, K$ be the closest center to $v_{i}, e_{p q}$ be an edge on $\mathbf{G}$ that connects vertices $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$, and $l_{e}$ be the length of the edge $e_{p q}$. If $x_{l} \in \mathbf{G}$ is the cluster center that is the second closest to $v_{i}$ and all center locations except $x_{k}$ are fixed, as $x_{k}$ changes on $e_{p q}$ and so $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ changes, the closest center to $v_{i}$ may change. The point at which the closest center to $v_{i}$ switches is called Assignment Bottleneck Point. Figure 3.3 shows an illustration of the assignment bottleneck point $a_{i}$. For example, let $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)=13$, the shortest path to $x_{k}$ passes from $v_{q}$, and $d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)=15$. If $x_{k}$ is moved towards $v_{p}, d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ increases (It is assumed that there is not an arc bottleneck point on $e_{p q}$.). When $x_{k}$ is moved more than 2 units towards $v_{p}$, the closest center to $v_{i}$ will be $x_{l}$ since $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) \geq d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)$. Therefore, the closest center to $v_{i}$ is no longer $x_{k}$. Since the location of $x_{l}$ is fixed, the distance of $v_{i}$ to the closest center, $\min _{j \in K}\left\{d\left(v_{i}, x_{j}\right)\right\}$, remains constant as $x_{k}$ continues moving towards $v_{p}$.


Figure 3.3: Assignment Bottleneck Point

Figure 3.4 illustrates the case under existence of an arc bottleneck point. As $x_{k}$ is moved towards $v_{p}$ and $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ increases, after the point $a_{i}^{q}, x_{l}$ becomes the closest center. The black dashed line illustrates change in $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$. When $x_{k}$ reaches $b_{i}$, which is the arc bottleneck point, $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ takes its maximum value along $e_{p q}$. After $b_{i}$, value of $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$ decreases. When $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)=d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)$ (shown as $a_{i}^{p}$ ), $x_{k}$ becomes the closest center to $v_{i}$ again. As a result, we observe two assignment bottleneck points $a_{i}^{p}$ and $a_{i}^{q}$ on edge $e_{p q}$. Above, we have covered two cases of assignment bottleneck point. A variety of these situations could happen. Under the existence of arc bottleneck point, it is possible to have only one assignment bottleneck point - or no assignment bottleneck points. On a given edge, a vertex can create at most two assignment bottleneck points. For a given vertex to have two assignment bottleneck points on edge $e_{p q}$, it must have an arc bottleneck point as well. Hence, on each edge, there could be at most $2(n-2)+2$ assignment bottleneck points.

### 3.2.3 Finite Dominating Set (FDS)

Finite Dominating Set (FDS) was introduced by Hooker et. al. in [28]. Given a graph $\mathbf{G}=(\mathbf{E}, \mathbf{V})$, where $\mathbf{E}$ is set of edges and $\mathbf{V}$ is set of vertices, FDS is defined as a set of points on $\mathbf{G}$ where optimal solution of a problem must belong. For different network


Figure 3.4: Assignment Bottleneck Point with Arc Bottleneck Point
location problems, FDS is defined differently depending on structural properties of the problem on hand. These properties mainly depend on convexity/concavity of objective function. Finding an FDS for a problem is clearly beneficial because it reduces the solution space and complexity. This study could be seen as a guideline for the researchers who work on a various range of Network Location Problems. pmedian and SSC problems' structural differences defines different FDSs.

In 1964 and 1965, Hakimi proved that FDS of P-Median Problem is $\mathbf{V}$ ([22], [23]). In 1967, Levy proved that this is a consequence of objective function's being concave [24]. Based on this, in [28], it is suggested to check concavity of transportation cost to find FDS of any network location problem as a strategy.

In [1], Sum of Squares Clustering on Networks has been studied. They found that the objective function is a second-degree polynomial between consecutive arc bottleneck points. Therefore, they reported FDS of this problem as set of local minimum points on G . Therefore, cluster center could be located on edges as well as vertices.

FDS is a fundamental concept of this study since we studied on finding structural properties like FDS of the problems on hand.

## CHAPTER 4

## THEORETICAL RESULTS FOR CLUSTERING

As stated previously, there are four different clustering problems that are considered in this study. These four problems differ in assignment schemes and objective functions they use. Inspired by approach used to obtain results for different network location problems in [28], we implemented a framework to these four problems. The main aim behind analyzing these problems is to find properties of the optimal solution of each problem.

This chapter is organized as follows. In $\$ 4.1$, theoretical results for hard assignment problems will be discussed. Soft assignment problems that are newly defined on networks, and theoretical results derived for these problems will be discussed in $\$ 4.2$

### 4.1 Clustering Problems on Networks with Hard Assignment

In this section, two clustering problems that consider hard assignment will be discussed. In hard assignment case, each vertex is assigned to one cluster, center of which is the closest. There are two hard clustering problems that will be covered. First, P-Median Problem that has the objective function of minimizing the sum of distances between vertices and their centers will be discussed. Then, sum-of-squares clustering (SSC) problem that has the objective function of minimizing the sum of squared distances between vertices and their centers will be defined and analyzed.

### 4.1.1 P-Median Problem

The P-Median Problem is defined as

$$
\text { minimize } f(\mathbf{X})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i} \min _{k=1, \ldots, p}\left\{d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)\right\}
$$

subject to

$$
x_{k} \in V \quad \forall k=1, \ldots, p,
$$

where $\mathbf{X}$ is the vector of center locations and $x_{k}$ is decision variable for location of cluster center $k$, and $h_{i}$ is a nonnegative constant showing weight of vertex $v_{i}$. Since hard assignment is considered, each vertex is assigned to one of the centers. For each vertex, only the distance between the vertex and its closest center (multiplied by vertex weight) contributes to the objective function. In this subsection, first, PMedian Problem with a single cluster (1-Median Problem) will be analyzed. Then, P-Median Problem will be discussed.

## 1-Median Problem

Suppose we have only one cluster and one cluster center will be located on G. In that case, the formulation is

$$
\begin{gather*}
\text { minimize } f\left(x_{c}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i} d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)  \tag{4.1}\\
\text { subject to } \\
x_{c} \in \mathbf{G} . \tag{4.2}
\end{gather*}
$$

Let us first consider the line graph as in Figure 4.1 which has 4 vertices. Under the assumption that cluster center could be located anywhere on the graph, there is a center located between vertices 2 and 3. $d\left(v_{1}, v_{2}\right)=a, d\left(v_{2}, v_{3}\right)=l$ and $d\left(v_{3}, v_{4}\right)=b$ are given. Let $y$ denote the distance of the center from vertex 2. Assuming that all vertex weights has the value of 1 , the objective function to minimize total distance between vertices and the center is

$$
f=(a+y)+y+(l-y)+(b+l-y)=a+2 l+b,
$$

which is constant. This implies that any location of the center on $\mathbf{G}$ will lead to the same objective function value. So, the center could be located on vertices or edges.


Figure 4.1: A Line Graph with 4 vertices


Figure 4.2: An illustration of a part of a graph G


Figure 4.3: Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$

A general network is illustrated in Figure 4.2 in which cluster center $x_{c}$ is on an edge $e_{p q}$ connecting $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$. In the case of this network, we may observe three different patterns of objective function component of a vertex $v_{i}$ to the (4.1) depending on location of $x_{c}$. The shortest path from $v_{i}$ to $x_{c}$ may pass from $v_{p}$ or $v_{q}$ regardless of the location of $x_{c}$, which also means that there is no arc bottleneck point. If there is an
arc bottleneck point on $e_{p q}$, the shortest path to $x_{c}$ will pass from $v_{p}$ or $v_{q}$ depending on the location of $x_{c}$ on $e_{p q}$. These patterns are shown in Figure 4.3. In the Figure, (a) is the case when shortest path to $x_{c}$ passes from $v_{p}$, and (c) is the case when shortest path to $x_{c}$ passes from $v_{q}$. In both cases, there is no arc bottleneck point. In (b), if $x_{c}$ is in the interval $\left[v_{p}, b_{i}\right]$, shortest path to $x_{c}$ passes from $v_{p}$; otherwise, shortest path to $x_{c}$ passes from $v_{q}$. The reason of this behavior is the bottleneck point $b_{i}$ observed. In all of these cases, it could be observed that the objective function is linear or piecewise concave.

Based on these patterns discussed above, in [22], Hakimi proved that $\mathbf{V}$ contains optimal solution. In [24], Levy proved that this proof is a result of concavity of the objective function. Since summation of concave functions is also concave, the objective function $f$ is also concave along any edge on $\mathbf{G}$.

## P-Median Problem

In P-Median Problem, vertices are assigned to clusters with the closest cluster center minimizing 2.9.

In 1965, Hakimi generalized his previous proof to P-Median Problem, and he proved that V contains the optimal solution in P-Median Problem [23]. In his proof, he separates vertices according to clusters they are assigned to. Then, he separates the problem to $p$ 1-Median Problems. As proof in [22] implies, in each separate problem, the optimal location is on vertices. When solution of each 1-Median Problem is found, solutions are combined to form a solution to the P-Median Problem. Since assignments of vertices to clusters may change, assignments are arranged again. With this solution where centers are located on the vertices, the objective function value is less than the solution where centers are located on edges.

Another approach to this problem could be made by analyzing behavior of the objective function along the edges. Suppose we have a network with $p$ cluster centers located. Let $x_{c}$ and $x_{k}$ be the closest and second closest cluster centers to vertex $v_{i}$, respectively. An illustration is given in Figure 4.4. If we keep locations of $p-1$ cluster centers fixed and move one cluster center (let us say $x_{c}$ ) along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$,
vertex $v_{i}$ that was assigned to cluster 1 may be assigned to cluster with the center $x_{k}$. If the assignment of $v_{i}$ changes, its objective function component also changes its behavior. In the case when $v_{i}$ is assigned to another cluster center $x_{k}$, since location of $x_{k}$ is fixed, the objective function remains constant. Therefore, the objective function component of $v_{i}$ could be observed as in Figure 4.5. In the figure, (a) is the case that shortest path to $x_{c}$ passes from $v_{p}$ in the interval $\left[v_{p}, a_{i}\right]$, and $v_{i}$ has been assigned to cluster with center $x_{k}$ in $\left[a_{i}, v_{q}\right]$. (a) is the case that $v_{i}$ is assigned to $x_{k}$ in $\left[v_{p}, a_{i}\right]$, and as $x_{c}$ is moved towards $v_{q}, v_{i}$ has been assigned to cluster $x_{c}$. In (c), arc bottleneck point $b_{i}$ has been observed. As $x_{c}$ is moved from $v_{p}$ towards $v_{q}$, before arriving $b_{i}, v_{i}$ is assigned to cluster with center $x_{k}$ at the assignment bottleneck point $a_{i}^{p}$. Therefore, the objective function becomes a constant value. After passing the bottleneck point $b_{i}$, the shortest path to $x_{c}$ starts to pass from $v_{q}, d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$ starts to decrease and $v_{i}$ is assigned back to $x_{c}$ at the assignment bottleneck point $a_{i}^{q}$. As a result, when there


Figure 4.4: A visualization of a part of graph $G$ with 2 closest cluster centers
are multiple centers, additional to arc bottleneck point that has been observed in 1median case, assignment bottleneck point is observed. Even when this point has been observed, piecewise concavity is valid for $f_{i}$. Since summation of concave functions are concave, the objective function $f$ is concave, and as Levy found [24], $x_{c}$ will be located on vertices.


Figure 4.5: Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ and $x_{k}$ is the second closest cluster center to $v_{i}$

### 4.1.2 Sum of Squares Clustering (SSC) Problem on Networks

SSC problem differs from P-Median Problem in that it uses sum of squared distances in objective function instead of sum of distances. SSC problem is defined as

$$
\begin{gathered}
\text { minimize } f(\mathbf{X})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i} \min _{k=1, \ldots, p}\left\{d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)^{2}\right\} \\
\text { subject to } \\
x_{k} \in G \quad \forall k=1, \ldots, p
\end{gathered}
$$

where $x_{k}$ is the decision variable for center location of cluster center $k$, and $h_{i}$ is a nonnegative constant for weight of $v_{i}$. As in P-Median Problem, because of the hard assignment, each vertex will be assigned to one of the centers. For SSC problem, Carrizosa et. al. observed that the optimal solution could be observed on not only V, but also E. Therefore, different from P-Median Problem, location of cluster centers are restricted to $\mathbf{G}$. In this subsection, this property is analyzed in more detail.

## SSC on Networks with a Single Cluster

In SSC problem, same as P-Median Problem, when there is one cluster, each vertex will be assigned to that cluster. As in the example shown in Figure 4.1, we consider a line graph with 4 vertices. Now in SSC case, the objective function for this example
is

$$
f=(a+y)^{2}+y^{2}+(l-y)^{2}+(b+l-y)^{2} .
$$

This function is continuous and twice differentiable. First and second order derivatives with respect to $y$ are

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{d f}{d y} & =8 y+2 a-2 l-2 b-2 l,  \tag{4.3}\\
\frac{d^{2} f}{d y^{2}} & =8 \tag{4.4}
\end{align*}
$$

(4.4) is positive, which shows that $f$ is a convex function of $y$. In order to find the minimum value, we need to set value of (4.3) to 0 and solve it for $y$. Then,

$$
y=\frac{b+2 l-a}{4},
$$

which minimizes the objective function. Regarding the value of $y$, the following cases could be seen.

- If $y \in(0, l)$, the optimal center location is on the edge $\left(v_{2}, v_{3}\right)$ but not on vertices.
- If $y=0$, the optimal center location is vertex $v_{2}$.
- If $y=l$, the optimal center location is vertex $v_{3}$.
- If $y \in(0,-a)$, the optimal center location is on the edge $\left(v_{1}, v_{2}\right)$ but not on vertices.
- If $y=-a$, the optimal center location is vertex $v_{1}$.
- If $y \in(l, b+l)$, the optimal center location is on the edge $\left(v_{3}, v_{4}\right)$ but not on vertices.
- If $y=b+l$, the optimal center location is vertex $v_{4}$.

Assuming that the center will be located on the edge $\left(v_{2}, v_{3}\right)$, these cases could be interpreted as the following: if $y \leq 0$, the best location is vertex $v_{2}$. If $y \geq l$, the best location is vertex $v_{3}$. In the other cases, the optimal center location could be a point not on the vertices, but on the edge $\left(v_{2}, v_{3}\right)$.

In a more generalized version of the line graph in Figure 4.2 that contains $n$ vertices in which cluster center $x_{c}$ is to be located. Let $x_{c}$ be located on the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$. The objective function will be

$$
\begin{equation*}
f=\sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i} d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{2} . \tag{4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

We know that

$$
d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)=\min \left\{d\left(v_{i}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right), d\left(v_{i}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, x_{c}\right)\right\} .
$$

Assume that set of vertices $i=1, \ldots, n$ have been arranged such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{c}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right), \text { for } j=1, \ldots, r, \\
& d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{c}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, x_{c}\right), \text { for } j=r+1, \ldots, n .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, the objective function could be written as

$$
\begin{equation*}
f=\sum_{j=1}^{r} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right)\right)^{2}+\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, x_{c}\right)\right) . \tag{4.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Substitute $d\left(v_{q}, x_{c}\right)=d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right)$ the objective function (4.6) is

$$
f=\sum_{j=1}^{r} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right)\right)^{2}+\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right)\right)^{2} .
$$

This function is continuous and twice differentiable. First and second order derivatives are

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{\partial f}{\partial x_{c}}= & \sum_{j=1}^{n} h_{i_{j}} 2 d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right) \\
& +\sum_{j=1}^{r} 2 h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)-\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} 2 h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right)  \tag{4.7}\\
\frac{\partial^{2} f}{\partial x_{c}^{2}}= & \sum_{j=1}^{n} 2 h_{i_{j}} . \tag{4.8}
\end{align*}
$$

(4.8) is positive, which shows that $z$ is a convex function of $d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right)$. To find the minimum value, we are zeroing (4.7) and solve it for $d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right)$. Then,

$$
d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right)=\frac{\sum_{i=r+1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right)-\sum_{i=1}^{r} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)}{\sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}} .
$$

From this equation, given that the center is to be located on $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, the following interpretations could be made. If $d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right) \leq 0, x_{c}$ will be located on vertex $v_{p}$. If
$d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right) \geq d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right), x_{c}$ will be located on vertex $v_{q}$. For other values of $d\left(v_{p}, x_{c}\right), x_{c}$ will be located on the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$. Hence, to find the optimal solution, one should not restrict solution space to vertices since optimal solution could be on edges in SSC problem on a line graph.

Now we can generalize our results for a network $\mathbf{G}$ with one cluster. Let us assume that the cluster center is on edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ and $f_{i}$ denotes the objective function component of vertex $v_{i}$. There are three cases of $f_{i}$ as shown in Figure 4.6. In (a) and (c), the shortest path to the center passes from $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$, respectively. In (b), when $x_{c} \in\left[v_{p}, b_{i}\right]$ where $b_{i}$ is the arc bottleneck point, the shortest path passes from $v_{p}$; otherwise, the shortest path passes from $v_{q}$. The function is piecewise and both the function in $\left(0, b_{i}\right)$ and the function in $\left(b_{i}, l\right)$ are convex by second derivative test. Each piece of $f_{i}$ is convex and increasing with the distance. Because of the convexity of each $f_{i}, f$ is also convex, ehich implies that $f$ may contain a local minimum along the edge. Therefore, the optimal solution could be found on the edges.


Figure 4.6: Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) in SSC problem with single cluster when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$

Theorem 4.1.1. In the SSC Problem with single center, the optimal center could be located to interior point of an edge.

Proof. In order to prove this theorem, we will take objective function value of a vertex which has the best objective function value among vertex set V. Then, we will show that under certain conditions, an interior point along the edge will have a
lower objective value. Let objective function value at vertex $v_{p}$ be $f^{p}$. Then,

$$
f^{p}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i} d\left(v_{i}, v_{p}\right)^{2} .
$$

Assume that the set of points have been arranged such that for points $j=1, \ldots, r$ the shortest path to $v_{p}$ does not contain the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, and for points $j=r+1, \ldots, n$, the shortest path to $v_{p}$ contains the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, that is, $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$. Then,

$$
f_{p}=\sum_{i=1}^{r} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)^{2}+\sum_{i=r+1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right)^{2} .
$$

There exists a point $x$ on the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ at which the same partitioning is valid. Then, the objective function value at $x$ is

$$
f^{x}=\sum_{i=1}^{r} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, x\right)\right)^{2}+\sum_{i=r+1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, x\right)\right)^{2} .
$$

Rearranging this expression, we have

$$
f^{x}=f^{p}+d\left(v_{p}, x\right)^{2}\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\right]+2 d\left(v_{p}, x\right)\left[\sum_{i=1}^{r} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)-\sum_{i=r+1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right)\right] .
$$

Let

$$
a=\sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}, b=\sum_{i=1}^{r} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)-\sum_{i=r+1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right) .
$$

Then, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
f^{x}=f^{p}+a d\left(v_{p}, x\right)^{2}+2 b d\left(v_{p}, x\right) . \tag{4.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

On the right-hand side, the expression after $f^{p}$ is a quadratic function of $d\left(v_{p}, x\right)$, that is, $f(x)=a^{2}+2 b x$. From (4.9), we can say that if $f(x) \leq 0, z^{x}<=f^{p}$. If $f(x)>0, f^{x}>f^{p}$. This is possible when $d\left(v_{p}, x\right) \in[0,-2 b / a]$. In order for $x$ to have a nonempty interval, $-2 b / a \geq 0$. Since $a$ is nonnegative, this is possible if $b \leq 0$. Hence, the following condition must hold.

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{r} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right) \leq \sum_{i=r+1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right)
$$

## SSC on Networks with p Clusters

In SSC problem with p clusters, each vertex is assigned to the cluster whose center has the minimum distance, and cluster centers are located such that the sum of squared distances multiplied by a nonnegative weight is minimized.

If objective function is analyzed, it could be seen that the objective function is summation of second degree polynomials. Suppose we have $p$ centers on G. If we fix p- 1 centers' locations, take a cluster center $x_{c}$ and move this center along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, as observed in P-Median Problem, assignments of the vertices to clusters may change, i.e., vertices could be assigned to their second closest clusters. Therefore, in an example given in Figure 4.4 and described above, $f_{i}$, contribution of $v_{i}$ to objective function $f$, could behave as in Figure 4.7. As explained in Subsection 4.1.1 for P-Median Problem, $f_{i}$ is piecewise at the arc bottleneck points and assignment bottleneck points. If assignment does not change, behavior of $f_{i}$ changes at arc bottleneck point. If assignment changes, behavior of $f_{i}$ changes at assignment bottleneck point(s).


Figure 4.7: Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) in SSC problem with p clusters when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ and $x_{k}$ is the second closest cluster center to $v_{i}$

Theorem 4.1.2. Let $\mathbf{V}^{*}$ be a set of $p$ vertices $\left\{v_{1}^{*}, v_{2}^{*}, \ldots, v_{p}^{*}\right\}$ which is the optimal solution among all possible $\mathbf{V}$ sets. There exists a subset $\mathbf{X}^{*} \in \mathbf{G}$ containing $s(s \leq$ p) centers located on edges and the remaining centers at vertices $\left\{x_{c}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{s},\right\}$
$\left\{v_{s+1}^{*}, v_{s+2}^{*}, \ldots, v_{p}^{*}\right\}$, such that

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{n} h_{i} d\left(v_{i}, \mathbf{V}^{*}\right)^{2} \geq \sum_{k=1}^{n} h_{i} d\left(v_{i}, \mathbf{X}\right)^{2}
$$

Proof. Let $\left\{v_{1}^{*}, v_{2}^{*}, \ldots, v_{p}^{*}\right\}$ be set of points in $\mathbf{V}^{*}$. If these points are rearranged such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
d\left(v_{i_{j}}, \mathbf{V}^{*}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{1}^{*}\right) & \forall j=1, \ldots n_{1}, \\
d\left(v_{i_{j}}, \mathbf{V}^{*}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{2}^{*}\right) & \forall j=n_{1}+1, \ldots n_{2}, \\
\ldots & \\
d\left(v_{i_{j}}, \mathbf{V}^{*}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}^{*}\right) & \forall j=n_{p-1}+1, \ldots n_{p}=n,
\end{aligned}
$$

the objective function could be written as

$$
f=\sum_{j=1}^{n_{1}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{1}^{*}\right)^{2}+\sum_{j=n_{1}+1}^{n_{2}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{2}^{*}\right)^{2}+\ldots+\sum_{j=n_{p-1}+1}^{n_{p}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}^{*}\right)^{2}
$$

Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{1} & =\sum_{j=1}^{n_{1}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{1}^{*}\right)^{2} \\
f_{2} & =\sum_{j=n_{1}+1}^{n_{2}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{2}^{*}\right)^{2} \\
& \ldots \\
f_{p} & =\sum_{j=n_{p-1}+1}^{n_{p}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}^{*}\right)^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Define $h_{i_{j}}^{\prime}=h_{i_{j}}^{\prime}$ for $j=1, \ldots, n_{1}$ and $h_{i_{j}}^{\prime}=0$ for $j=n_{1}+1, \ldots, n_{p}$, we have

$$
f_{1}=\sum_{j=1}^{n} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{1}^{*}\right)^{2} .
$$

In previous theorem, we have shown that given a condition, there exists an interior point $x_{c}$ on an edge adjacent to $v_{1}^{*}$ such that

$$
f_{1} \geq \sum_{j=1}^{n} h_{i_{j}}^{\prime} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{c}\right)^{2}
$$

which could be written as

$$
f_{1} \geq \sum_{j=1}^{n_{1}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{c}\right)^{2}
$$

Assume that for cluster centers $1, \ldots, \mathrm{~s}$, this condition is satisfied. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{1} & \geq \sum_{j=1}^{n_{1}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{c}\right)^{2}, \\
f_{2} & \geq \sum_{j=n_{1}+1}^{n_{2}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{2}\right)^{2}, \\
& \ldots \\
f_{s} & \geq \sum_{j=n_{s-1}+1}^{n_{s}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{s}\right)^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Adding both sides of the inequalities, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
f \geq \sum_{j=1}^{n_{1}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{c}\right)^{2}+ & \sum_{j=n_{1}+1}^{n_{2}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{2}\right)^{2}+\ldots+\sum_{j=n_{s-1}+1}^{n_{s}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{s}\right)^{2} \\
& +\sum_{j=n_{s}+1}^{n_{s+1}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{s+1}^{*}\right)^{2}+\sum_{j=n_{s+1}+1}^{n_{s+2}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{s+2}^{*}\right)^{2} \\
& +\ldots+\sum_{j=n_{p-1}+1}^{n_{p}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}^{*}\right)^{2} \tag{4.10}
\end{align*}
$$

Let the new set of centers $X=\left\{x_{c}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{s}, v_{s+1}^{*}, v_{s+2}^{*}, \ldots, v_{p}^{*}\right\}$. After changing locations of cluster centers, assignments of vertices to centers may change. Therefore, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\sum_{j=1}^{n_{1}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{c}\right)^{2}+ & \sum_{j=n_{1}+1}^{n_{2}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{2}\right)^{2}+\ldots+\sum_{j=n_{s-1}+1}^{n_{s}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, x_{s}\right)^{2} \\
& +\sum_{j=n_{s}+1}^{n_{s+1}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{s+1}^{*}\right)^{2}+\sum_{j=n_{s+1}+1}^{n_{s+2}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{s+2}^{*}\right)^{2} \\
& +\ldots+\sum_{j=n_{p-1}+1}^{n_{p}} h_{i_{j}} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}^{*}\right)^{2} \geq \sum_{j=1}^{n} h_{i} d\left(v_{i}, \mathbf{X}\right)^{2} \tag{4.11}
\end{align*}
$$

Combining (4.10) and (4.11), we have

$$
\sum_{i \in \mathbf{V}} h_{i} d\left(v_{i}, \mathbf{V}^{*}\right)^{2} \geq \sum_{i \in \mathbf{V}} h_{i} d\left(v_{i}, \mathbf{X}\right)^{2} .
$$

As a result, contrary to P-Median Problem, in SSC problem, restricting the cluster center locations as vertices could prevent one from finding the optimal solution on the graph.

### 4.2 Clustering Problems on Networks with Soft Assignment

In this section, two clustering problems that perform soft assignment will be discussed. In soft assignment, each vertex is assigned to all clusters with a probability. There are two soft clustering problems defined in the scope of this study. Both of these problems have been studied on the plane in the literature, and to the best of our knowledge, they have not been studied on networks before. These two problems are called as Probabilistic Distance Clustering (PD-Clustering) and Fuzzy Clustering (FC). These problems differ in the objective functions and membership functions they use. As a result of this difference, they have different properties, which will be discussed in further detail.

### 4.2.1 Probabilistic Distance Clustering (PD-Clustering) Problem on Networks

On network, PD-Clustering Problem is defined as

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\text { minimize } & f(\mathbf{X})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{k=1}^{p} p_{i k}^{2} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) \\
& \text { subject to } \\
& \sum_{k=1}^{p} p_{i k}=1 \quad \forall i=1, \ldots, n, \\
& p_{i k} \geq 0 \quad \forall i=1, \ldots, n, k=1, \ldots, p, \\
& x_{k} \in V \quad \forall k=1, \ldots, p, \tag{4.13}
\end{array}
$$

where $x_{k}$ is the location of cluster center k and $p_{i k}$ is the membership value of $v_{i}$ to cluster $k$. For each vertex, summation of memberships to all clusters must be equal to 1. As shown in [29] by Iyigun and Ben-Israel, by using Lagrangian Method, keeping all $x_{k}$ fixed, membership function is

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{i k}^{*}=\frac{1}{\sum_{l=1}^{p} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)}} . \tag{4.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

When this problem is analyzed, it is observed that the optimal center locations are on V , which will be proven in this subsection.

## PD-Clustering on Networks with a Single Cluster

In PD-Clustering Problem, when there is one cluster, each vertex will be have a membership value of 1 to that cluster. As a result, the problem becomes similar to 1median problem. $f_{i}$, the objective function component of $v_{i}$, is as illustrated in Figure 4.3 in the example illustrated in Figure 4.2. It is linear and piecewise concave, and its behavior changes at arc bottleneck point if $x_{c}$ is moved along an edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$. If there is an arc bottleneck point on an edge as in (b), $f_{i}$ is linear and piecewise concave along the edge such that it has its maximum at the arc bottleneck point. If there are no arc bottleneck points as in (a) and (c), the distance function is linear. Summation of piecewise concave and linear functions is linear and piecewise concave as well, which is the objective function (4.12). Therefore, locating the center to an interior point of an edge will lead higher objective function values. The theorem and its proof is given below.

Theorem 4.2.1. In single center PD-Clustering Problem, V contains the set of optimal solutions.

Proof. To prove this theorem, it will be shown that an interior point $x$ on an edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ could not have a lower objective value than the vertex $v_{p}$ which has the best objective value among vertex set $\mathbf{V}$. Let objective function value at vertex $v_{p}$ be $f^{p}$.

Then,

$$
f^{p}=\sum_{i=1}^{N} p_{i}^{2} d\left(v_{i}, v_{p}\right)
$$

Assume that the set of vertices arranged as the ones whose shortest path to $v_{p}$ contains the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ or not. Let $v_{i_{j}}, j=1, \ldots, r$ show the vertices that does not contain the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, and $j=r+1, \ldots, n$ show the ones that contains the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, that is, $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$. Then,

$$
f^{p}=\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+\sum_{j=r+1}^{N} p_{i_{j}}^{2}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right) .
$$

There exists a center $x$ on the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ at which the same arrangement is valid. Then, the objective function value at $x$ is

$$
f^{x}=\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2}\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, x\right)\right)+\sum_{j=r+1}^{N} p_{i_{j}}^{2}\left(\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, x\right)\right)\right) .
$$

Rearranging this expression, we have

$$
\begin{gather*}
f^{x}=f^{p}+d\left(v_{p}, x\right)\left[\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2}-\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} p_{i_{j}}^{2}\right] . \\
\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2} \geq \sum_{j=r+1}^{n} p_{i_{j}}^{2} \Longrightarrow f^{p} \leq f^{x} . \tag{4.15}
\end{gather*}
$$

Suppose that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2}<\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} p_{i_{j}}^{2} \tag{4.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ is a positive constant, multiplying both sides with $d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, we have

$$
d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) \sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2}<d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) \sum_{j=r+1}^{n} p_{i_{j}}^{2} .
$$

We may rewrite $f^{p}$ as

$$
f^{p}=\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+\sum_{j=r+1}^{N} p_{i_{j}}^{2} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+\sum_{j=r+1}^{N} p_{i_{j}}^{2} d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) .
$$

By (4.16), we may write

$$
f^{p}>\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+\sum_{j=r+1}^{N} p_{i_{j}}^{2} d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i_{j}}^{2} d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) .
$$

Right-hand side of this inequality is an upper bound to the objective function value at $v_{q}$. Hence,

$$
f^{p}>f^{q},
$$

which contradicts with $v_{p}$ 's having the minimum objective value among all vertices. This implies that $f^{x}$ will always be greater than $f^{p}$. Therefore, the optimal location will always be on a vertex.

As stated previously, Hakimi generalized this case for P-Median Problem and proved that the optimal center locations are always on vertices in [23]. However, P-Median Problem is not similar to PD-Clustering since P-Median assigns each vertex to the closest cluster while the PD-Clustering calculates membership value for each vertexcluster pair. In the following subsection, PD-Clustering Problem with $p$ clusters will be analyzed.

## PD-Clustering on Networks with p Clusters

As stated previously, when there are $p$ clusters, PD-Clustering works with membership values which depend on location of centers. In this subsection, it will be proven that in the optimal solution, centers of a PD-Clustering Problem with $p$ clusters on a network will be on vertices.

For the sake of simplicity, suppose we have two clusters. If (4.14) is evaluated for this case, membership value of vertex $i$ will be

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{i 1}=\frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)}, \quad \quad p_{i 2}=\frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)} . \tag{4.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

For a graph $\mathbf{G}$ with two clusters as in Figure 4.2, keeping $x_{2}$ fixed and moving $x_{c}$ on the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, change in the membership functions $p_{i 1}$ and $p_{i 2}$ has been visualized in Figure 4.8. Although $x_{2}$ has a fixed location, it is affected from the location change of $x_{c}$. In (a), (b) and (c), as $x_{c}$ moves towards arc bottleneck point $b_{i}, p_{i 1}$ decreases since distance increases and reaches the maximum at $b_{i}$. As $p_{i 1}$ decreases, $p_{i 2}$ increases. In (a), even at the arc bottleneck point, $d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$ is less than $d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)$;


Figure 4.8: Membership function $p_{i k}$ of PD-Clustering with 2 clusters
therefore, $p_{i 2}$ increases but it cannot be greater than $p_{i 1}$. In (c), the contrast occurs. $d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)$ is less than $d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$ even when $x_{c}$ is located on endpoints $v_{p}$ or $v_{q}$. Therefore, $p_{i 1}$ is always less than $p_{i 2}$. In (b), when $x_{c} \in\left[v_{p}, a_{i}^{p}\right], p_{i 1}$ is greater than $p_{i 2}$. When $x_{c} \in\left[a_{i}^{p}, a_{i}^{q}\right], p_{i 2}$ is greater than $p_{i 1}$ since $d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)$ is less than $d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$. Lastly, as $x_{c} \in\left[a_{i}^{q}, v_{q}\right]$, again, $d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$ decreases and becomes less than $d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)$. Therefore, $p_{i 1}$ is greater than $p_{i 2}$. In (b), assignment bottleneck points could be observed as the points where $p_{i 1}=p_{i 2}$.

If (4.17) is substituted in (4.12), the objective function will be

$$
f(\mathbf{X})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)} .
$$

For three clusters, the resulting membership values will be

$$
\begin{aligned}
& p_{i 1}=\frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)}, \\
& p_{i 2}=\frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)}, \\
& p_{i 3}=\frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

With the same manner, the objective function could be written as

$$
f(\mathbf{X})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)+d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)} .
$$

For the problem with p clusters, the objective function is

$$
\begin{equation*}
f=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{\prod_{k \in K} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)}{\sum_{k \in K} \prod_{l \neq k} d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)} . \tag{4.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since we assume that location of $x_{k}$ is fixed for $k=2, \ldots, P$, we could separate constant components of each vertex as $K_{i}$ and write the objective function (4.18) as in (4.19).

$$
\begin{equation*}
K_{i}=\frac{\prod_{k=2}^{p} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)}{\sum_{k=2}^{p} \prod_{l \neq k} d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)} \rightarrow \quad f\left(x_{c}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) K_{i}}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)+K_{i}} \tag{4.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let the memberships $p_{i 1}$ of each point considering the location of cluster center 1 be

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{i 1}=\frac{K_{i}}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)+K_{i}} . \tag{4.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, objective function (4.19) could be simplified as

$$
f\left(x_{c}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) p_{i 1} .
$$

$f_{i}$, contribution of vertex $v_{i}$ to the function (4.19), is continuous and twice differentiable. First and second order derivatives are

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{d f_{i}}{d x_{c}} & =\frac{K_{i}^{2}}{\left(K_{i}+d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)\right)^{2}} \\
\frac{d^{2} f_{i}}{d x_{c}^{2}} & =\frac{-2 K_{i}^{2}}{\left(K_{i}+d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)\right)^{3}} \tag{4.21}
\end{align*}
$$

With the second derivative test, since (4.21) is always negative, we can conclude that $f_{i}$ is concave. Let G be a graph with p clusters. Keeping $p-1$ clusters fixed and moving one cluster center (let us say $x_{c}$ ) along the edge ( $v_{p}, v-q$ ), $f_{i}$ function could be observed as given in Figure 4.9. In (a) and (c), the shortest path from $v_{i}$ to $x_{c}$ passes from $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$, respectively. In (b), when $x_{c} \in\left[v_{p}, b_{i}\right], f_{i}$ increases. When $x_{c} \in\left[b_{i}, v_{q}\right], f_{i}$ decreases with the decreasing distance. In (b), $f_{i}$ is piecewise concave. Different from hard assignment problems, piecewiseness occurs at only arc bottleneck points. Since each $f_{i}$ is concave or piecewise concave, $f$, summation of $f_{i} \forall i=1, \ldots, n$, is also concave.

Theorem 4.2.2. In Probabilistic Distance Clustering Problem on Networks, a cluster center is always at a vertex of a network $\mathbf{G}=(\mathbf{E}, \mathbf{V})$.


Figure 4.9: Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) in PD-Clustering Problem with p clusters when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ and $x_{k}$ is the second closest cluster center to $v_{i}$

Proof. To prove this theorem, it will be shown that keeping $x_{k} \forall k=1, \ldots, p-\{c\}$ fixed, $x_{c}$ will always be located on a vertex. Let $y_{0}$ be an arbitrary point on the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) \in \mathbf{E}$ and $y_{0} \notin V$. There exists a vertex $v_{m}$ such that

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, y_{0}\right) K_{i}}{d\left(v_{i}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i}} \geq \sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, v_{m}\right) K_{i}}{d\left(v_{i}, v_{m}\right)+K_{i}} .
$$

We know that

$$
d\left(v_{i}, y_{0}\right)=\min \left\{d\left(v_{i}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right), d\left(v_{i}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, y_{0}\right)\right\} .
$$

Assume that the set of points have been arranged such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right), \text { for } j=1, \ldots, r, \\
& d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right)=d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, y_{0}\right), \text { for } j=r+1, \ldots, N .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, the objective function could be written as

$$
\begin{align*}
\sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}=\sum_{j=1}^{r} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)}+ & d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}} \\
+ & \sum_{j=r+1}^{n} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{q}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} . \tag{4.22}
\end{align*}
$$

Since we have two vertices $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$ connected by the edge which contains $y_{0}$, either $v_{p}$ or $v_{q}$ is a better solution. We will consider two cases each implying that one of the vertices is a better solution.

Substitute $d\left(v_{q}, y_{0}\right)=d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)$ the objective function in (4.22) is

$$
\begin{aligned}
f=\sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}=\sum_{j=1}^{r} & \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \\
& +\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let

$$
f=f_{1}+f_{2},
$$

where

$$
\begin{align*}
f_{1} & =\sum_{j=1}^{r} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}  \tag{4.23}\\
f_{2} & =\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \tag{4.24}
\end{align*}
$$

Multiply both the numerator and denominator of each term of the summation of $f_{1}$ in (4.23) by $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}$, then

$$
f_{1}=\sum_{j=1}^{r}\left[\frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}+\frac{d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] .
$$

Similarly, multiply both the numerator and denominator of each term of the summation of $f_{2}$ in 4.24) by $\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)$, then

$$
\begin{align*}
& f_{2}=\sum_{j=r+1}^{n}\left[\frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}\right. \\
& \left.-\frac{d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] \tag{4.25}
\end{align*}
$$

By triangle inequality, we have $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) \geq d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)$. Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \geq \sum_{j=r+1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \tag{4.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Substitute right-hand side of (4.26) in (4.25), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& f_{2} \geq f_{2}^{\prime}=\sum_{j=r+1}^{n}\left[\frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}\right. \\
& \left.-\frac{d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] . \tag{4.27}
\end{align*}
$$

Since $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) \geq d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)$, replace $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ in 4.27) with $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{2}^{\prime} \geq f_{2}^{\prime \prime}=\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} & {\left[\frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}\right.} \\
& \left.-\frac{d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence,

$$
\begin{equation*}
f \geq f_{1}+f_{2}^{\prime \prime} \tag{4.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

If (4.28) is rearranged, then

$$
\begin{align*}
f \geq & \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}  \tag{4.29}\\
& +d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\left[\sum_{j=1}^{r} \frac{K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right.  \tag{4.30}\\
& \left.-\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} \frac{K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] . \tag{4.31}
\end{align*}
$$

Summations in (4.30) and (4.31) are equal to (4.32) and (4.33), respectively.

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i y_{0}} p_{i v_{p}}  \tag{4.32}\\
& \sum_{j=r+1}^{n} p_{i y_{0}} p_{i v_{q}} \tag{4.33}
\end{align*}
$$

If (4.34) is satisfied, (4.35) will hold true. That is, $v_{p}$ is a better location than $y_{0}$ for $x_{c}$.

$$
\begin{align*}
\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i y_{0}} p_{i v_{p}} & \geq \sum_{j=r+1}^{n} p_{i y_{0}} p_{i v_{q}}  \tag{4.34}\\
\sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} & \geq \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \tag{4.35}
\end{align*}
$$

If (4.34) is not satisfied, then we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{j=1}^{r} p_{i y_{0}} p_{i v_{p}}<\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} p_{i y_{0}} p_{i v_{q}} \tag{4.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

Clearly, (4.35) is not guaranteed in this case.
Again, let

$$
f=f_{1}+f_{2}
$$

Add and subtract $d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ both numerators and denominators of each term of summation of $f_{1}$ in (4.23), then

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{1}=\sum_{j=1}^{r} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}, \tag{4.37}
\end{equation*}
$$

Multiply both the numerator and denominator of each term of the summation of $f_{1}$ in (4.37) by $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{1} & =\sum_{j=1}^{r}\left[\frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}\right. \\
& \left.-\frac{\left(d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Cancelling the $d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ expression, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
f_{1} & =\sum_{j=1}^{r}\left[\frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}\right.  \tag{4.38}\\
& \left.-\frac{\left(d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] . \tag{4.39}
\end{align*}
$$

Similarly, multiply both the numerator and denominator of each term of the summation of $f_{2}$ in 4.24) by $\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{2}=\sum_{j=r+1}^{n}[ & \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \\
& \left.\quad+\frac{\left(\left(d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}\right.}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

By triangle inequality, we have $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) \geq d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)$. Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{j=1}^{r} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \geq \sum_{j=1}^{r} \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \tag{4.40}
\end{equation*}
$$

Substitute right-hand side of (4.40) in (4.38), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
f_{1} \geq f_{1}^{\prime}= & \sum_{j=1}^{r}\left[\frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}\right. \\
& \left.-\frac{\left(d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] . \tag{4.41}
\end{align*}
$$

Since $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right) \geq d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)$, replace $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ in 4.41) with $d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)$, then

$$
f_{1}^{\prime} \geq f_{1}^{\prime \prime}=\sum_{j=1}^{r}\left[\frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}}-\frac{\left(d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right) K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] .
$$

Hence,

$$
\begin{equation*}
z \geq f_{1}^{\prime \prime}+f_{2} \tag{4.42}
\end{equation*}
$$

If (4.42) is rearranged, then

$$
\begin{align*}
z \geq & \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right) K_{i_{j}}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}} \\
& +\left(d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)\right)  \tag{4.43}\\
& *\left[\sum_{j=r+1}^{n} \frac{K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)-d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right.  \tag{4.44}\\
& \left.-\sum_{j=1}^{r} \frac{K_{i_{j}}^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+d\left(v_{p}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)\left(d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{p}\right)+K_{i_{j}}\right)}\right] \tag{4.45}
\end{align*}
$$

Summations in (4.44) and (4.45) are equal to (4.32) and (4.33), respectively. If (4.36) is satisfied, (4.46) will hold true. $v_{q}$ is a better location than $y_{0}$ for $x_{c}$.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, y_{0}\right) K_{i}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, y_{0}\right)+K_{i}} \geq \sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, v_{q}\right) K_{i}}{d\left(v_{i_{j}}, v_{q}\right)+K_{i}} \tag{4.46}
\end{equation*}
$$

As shown above, when (4.34) is satisfied. $v_{p}$ is a better location than $y_{0}$ for $x_{c}$. Otherwise, (when 4.36) is satisfied), $v_{q}$ is a better location than $y_{0}$ for $x_{c}$. As a result, the center $x_{c}$ will always be located on a vertex.

This proof supports Levy's proof that in the case of concavity, the center will be located on $\mathbf{V}$. This result could be generalized such that all the cluster centers are located on vertices in optimal solution.

Theorem 4.2.3. For every cluster center $\left\{x_{c}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{p}\right\} \in G$, there exists $\left\{v_{m_{1}}, v_{m_{2}}, \ldots, v_{m_{p}}\right\} \in V$ such that

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{P} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{2} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) \geq \sum_{k=1}^{P} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{2} d\left(v_{i}, v_{k}\right)
$$

Proof. To prove this theorem, we will change location of a center $i\left(x_{i}\right)$ by fixing the other centers $\left(x_{k}, k \neq i\right)$. In each location change, membership scores will change. Initial membership score will be denoted as $p_{i k}^{(0)}$. Updated membership scores resulting from changing location of cluster center $k$ will be denoted as $p_{i k}^{(k)}$.

Let $x_{c}$ be the cluster center to be changed, keeping the others fixed. In previous theorem, we have shown that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{k=1}^{P} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(0)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) \geq \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(1)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, v_{m_{1}}\right)+\sum_{k=2}^{P} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(1)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) \tag{4.47}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now, let $x_{2}$ be the cluster center to be changed, keeping the others fixed in their last locations. Again, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(1)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, v_{m_{1}}\right)+\sum_{k=2}^{P} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(1)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) \geq \\
& \sum_{k=1}^{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(2)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, v_{m_{k}}\right)+\sum_{k=3}^{P} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(2)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) . \tag{4.48}
\end{align*}
$$

Perform this process with each $x_{k}$ as the center location to be changed, as the last expression, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{k=1}^{p-1} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(p-1)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, v_{m_{k}}\right)+\sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(p-1)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, x_{p}\right) \geq \sum_{k=1}^{p} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(p)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, v_{m_{k}}\right) \tag{4.49}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combine (4.47), (4.48) and (4.49), we have

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{P} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(0)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) \geq \sum_{k=1}^{P} \sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i k}^{(p)^{2}} d\left(v_{i}, v_{m_{k}}\right)
$$

which implies that as center locations, $v_{m_{1}}, \ldots, v_{m_{k}}$ lead to a better solution than $x_{c}, \ldots, x_{k}$.

As a result, it has been shown that in PD-Clustering Problem on Networks, the optimal solution will always be located on vertices. Therefore, one would not lose from objective function if they restrict center locations as $\mathbf{V}$ instead of $\mathbf{G}$.

### 4.2.2 Fuzzy Clustering (FC) Problem on Networks

Fuzzy Clustering Problem on Networks is defined as

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\text { minimize } & f(\mathbf{X})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \sum_{k=1}^{p} p_{i k}^{m} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)^{2}  \tag{4.50}\\
& \text { subject to } \\
& \sum_{k=1}^{p} p_{i k}=1 \quad \forall i=1, \ldots, n, \\
& p_{i k} \geq 0 \quad \forall i=1, \ldots, n, k=1, \ldots, p \\
& x_{k} \in G \quad \forall k=1, \ldots, p
\end{array}
$$

where $x_{k}$ is the location of cluster center $k$ and $p_{i k}$ is the membership value of $v_{i}$ to cluster k. $m$ is called fuzzifier, or fuzziness index. It determines the level of fuzziness in memberships. If $m=1$, the problem becomes a hard assignment problem - to be more precise, SSC problem. As $m$ gets larger, all membership values converge to $1 / p$. For each vertex, summation of memberships to all clusters must be equal to 1. Derived by Bezdek et.al. in [12] with the use of Lagrangian, keeping all $x_{k}$ fixed, membership function is

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{i k}^{*}=\frac{1}{\sum_{l=1}^{p}\left(\frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}} \tag{4.51}
\end{equation*}
$$

When this problem has been investigated, it has been observed that the optimal center locations are could be on anywhere on the $G$. In this subsection, this property will be analyzed.

## Fuzzy Clustering with a Single Cluster

As in PD-Clustering, if there is a single cluster, all vertices will have a membership equal to 1 . FC with 1 cluster differs from PD-Clustering in that (4.50), becomes sum of squared distances. Therefore, the problem will demonstrate characteristics of SSC problem with 1 cluster. In a $\mathbf{G}$ with one cluster $x_{c}$ moving along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, $f_{i}$, the objective function component of $v_{i}$, will be as in Figure 4.6, $f_{i}$ is a second degree polynomial function increasing with $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) . f_{i}$ is convex or piecewise on an edge. This piecewiseness occur at arc bottleneck points. Each piece of $f_{i}$ is convex
and increasing with distance. Because of the convexity, $f$ which is summation of $f_{i}$ functions is also convex. But it is not monotone; therefore, it may contain a local minimum along an edge. As a result, there could be an optimal center location located on interior point of an edge. Based on this observation, we can conclude that the following theorem holds.

Theorem 4.2.4. Let $\mathbf{V}^{*}$ be a set of $p$ vertices $\left\{v_{1}^{*}, v_{2}^{*}, \ldots, v_{p}^{*}\right\}$ which is the optimal solution among all possible V sets. In Fuzzy Clustering Problem on networks with a single cluster, there exists a subset $\mathbf{X}^{*} \in \mathbf{G}$ containing centers located on edges such that it has an objective function value lower than $\mathbf{V}^{*}$.

## Fuzzy Clustering with p Clusters

In this subsection, objective function of FC Problem with $p$ clusters will be analyzed and structural properties will be investigated.

For the sake of simplicity, suppose we have two clusters. If (4.51) is evaluated for this case, membership value of vertex $i$ will be

$$
\begin{equation*}
p_{i 1}=\frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}}, \quad p_{i 2}=\frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}} . \tag{4.52}
\end{equation*}
$$

For a graph $\mathbf{G}$ with two clusters as in Figure 4.2, keeping $x_{2}$ fixed and moving $x_{c}$ on the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$, change in the membership functions $p_{i 1}$ and $p_{i 2}$ has been visualized in Figure 4.10 with fuzziness index $m$ value of 2 . As in PD-Clustering, both memberships are affected by the location change of $x_{c}$. In (a), (b) and (c), as $x_{c}$ moves towards arc bottleneck point $b_{i}, p_{i 1}$ decreases due to the increase in distance. As $p_{i 1}$ decreases, $p_{i 2}$ increases. (a) illustrates the case $d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$ is less than $d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)$; therefore, $p_{i 2}$ is less than $p_{i 1}$. (c) is the case $d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$ is less than $d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)$; as a result, $p_{i 1}$ is less than $p_{i 2}$. In (b), if $x_{c} \in\left[v_{p}, a_{i}^{p}\right], p_{i 1}$ is greater than $p_{i 2}$. If $x_{c} \in\left[a_{i}^{p}, a_{i}^{q}\right], p_{i 2}$ is greater than $p_{i 1}$. In the last interval which is $x_{c} \in\left[a_{i}^{q}, v_{q}\right], d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$ is less than $d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)$. Hence, $p_{i 1}$ is greater than $p_{i 2}$. In (b), assignment bottleneck points could be observed as the points where $p_{i 1}=p_{i 2}$. Figure 4.11 is drawn with fuzziness index $m=20$ to illustrate
effect of increase in $m$ in membership function. As could be observed, it does not change the behavior of the membership function. However, even at the points where $d\left(v_{i}, x_{1}\right)$ values have the maximum difference, memberships $p_{i 1}$ and $p_{i 2}$ are very close to each other compared to the case of $\mathrm{m}=2$. The effect of increase in $m$ is increase in the fuzziness of the memberships.


Figure 4.10: Membership function $p_{i k}$ of FC with 2 clusters when $\mathrm{m}=2$


Figure 4.11: Membership function $p_{i k}$ of FC with 2 clusters when $\mathrm{m}=20$

If (4.17) is substituted in (4.50), the objective function will be

$$
f(\mathbf{X})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{2} d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)^{2}}{\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}\right)^{m-1}} .
$$

For three clusters, the membership values are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& p_{i 1}=\frac{\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}}{\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}}, \\
& p_{i 2}=\frac{\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}}{\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}}, \\
& p_{i 3}=\frac{\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}}{\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

With the same manner, the objective function could be written as

$$
f(\mathbf{X})=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{2}}{\left(\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{2}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}+\left(d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) d\left(v_{i}, x_{3}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}\right)^{m-1}} .
$$

In the version of the problem with p clusters, the objective function is

$$
\begin{equation*}
f=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{\prod_{k \in K} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)^{2}}{\left(\sum_{k \in K} \prod_{l \neq k} d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)^{\frac{2}{(m-1)}}\right)^{m-1}} \tag{4.53}
\end{equation*}
$$

For the sake of simplicity, we assume that $m=2$. Since we assume that location of $x_{k}$ is fixed for $k=1, \ldots, p-\{c\}$, we could separate constant components of each vertex as $K_{i}$ and write the objective function (4.53) as in (4.54).

$$
\begin{equation*}
K_{i}=\frac{\prod_{k=2}^{p} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)^{2}}{\sum_{k=2}^{p} \prod_{l \neq k} d\left(v_{i}, x_{l}\right)^{2}} \rightarrow \quad f\left(x_{c}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{2} K_{i}}{d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{2}+K_{i}} \tag{4.54}
\end{equation*}
$$

$f_{i}$, contribution of vertex $v_{i}$ to the function (4.19), is continuous and twice differentiable. First and second order derivatives are

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{d f_{i}}{d x_{c}} & =\frac{2 K_{i}^{2}}{\left(K_{i}+d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{2}\right)^{2}} \\
\frac{d^{2} f_{i}}{d x_{c}^{2}} & =\frac{\left(2 K_{i}^{2}\right)\left(K_{i}-3 d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{2}\right)}{\left(K_{i}+d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{2}\right)^{3}} . \tag{4.55}
\end{align*}
$$

With the second derivative test, $f_{i}$ is

- Convex if $\frac{d^{2} f_{i}}{d x_{c}^{2}} \geq 0$, that is, $d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) \leq \sqrt{\frac{K_{i}}{3}}$,
- Concave if $\frac{d^{2} f_{i}}{d x_{c}^{2}} \geq 0$, that is, $d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) \geq \sqrt{\frac{K_{i}}{3}}$.

Theorem 4.2.5. In Fuzzy Clustering Problem with $p$ clusters, given a solution $\mathbf{X}$ $=\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{p}\right\}$, if $x_{c} \in \mathbf{X}$ is moved along a given edge keeping the centers $\mathbf{X}-x_{c}$ fixed, there could be a location on the given edge that minimizes the objective function (4.53).

## Proof. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
c_{i} & =\prod_{k=2}^{p} d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right) \\
t_{i} & =\sum_{k=2}^{p} \prod_{j \in K, j \neq k} d\left(v_{i}, x_{j}\right)^{\frac{2}{m-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

If we fix locations of $x_{k}, k \in K-\{1\}$ and separate fixed components of $f_{i}$ from variable components by using $c_{i}$ and $t_{i}$, the objective function is (4.56).

$$
\begin{equation*}
f_{i}=\frac{c_{i}^{2} d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{2}}{\left(x^{\frac{2}{m-1}} t_{i}+c_{i}^{\frac{2}{m-1}}\right)^{m-1}} \tag{4.56}
\end{equation*}
$$

If we calculate first and second order derivatives for $f_{i}$ with any $m>1$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{d f_{i}}{d x_{c}} & =\frac{\left(2 c_{i}^{2} d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)\right)}{\left(c_{i}+t_{i} d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{\frac{2}{m-1}}\right)^{m}}  \tag{4.57}\\
\frac{d^{2} f_{i}}{d x_{c}^{2}} & =\frac{\left(2 c_{i}^{2}\right)\left(c_{i}(m-1)-t_{i}(m+1) d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{\frac{2}{m-1}}\right)}{\left(\left(c_{i}+t_{i} d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)^{\frac{2}{m-1}}\right)(m-1)\right)^{m+1}} \tag{4.58}
\end{align*}
$$

By the second derivative test, $f_{i}$ is

- Convex if $\frac{d^{2} f_{i}}{d x_{c}^{2}} \geq 0$, that is, $d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right) \geq \frac{2}{m-\sqrt{\frac{c_{i}(m-1)}{t_{i}(m+1)}}}$,
- Concave if $\frac{d^{2} f_{i}}{d x_{c}^{2}} \geq 0$, that is, $d\left(v_{i}, x_{c}\right)<\frac{2}{m-\sqrt{\frac{c_{i}(m-1)}{t_{i}(m+1)}}}$.

As a result, $f_{i}$ is a nonconvex function of $d\left(v_{i}, x_{k}\right)$, and increasing with distance. The objective function could be illustrated as in Figure 4.12. As in PD-Clustering, $f_{i}$ is
piecewise at arc bottleneck points. And each piece of $f_{i}$ is nonconvex according to the sign of second derivative (4.58). Since summation of nonconvex functions are nonconvex, $f$, summation of $f_{i} \forall i=1, \ldots, n$, is nonconvex. Since $f$ is not monotone, local minimum could be found at a point where second derivative is positive and first derivative is zero.

Let $\mathbf{G}$ be a graph with $p$ clusters. Keeping $p-1$ clusters fixed and moving one cluster center (let us say $x_{c}$ ) along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right), f_{i}$ function could be observed as given in Figure 4.9. In (a) and (c), the shortest path from $v_{i}$ to $x_{c}$ passes from $v_{p}$ and $v_{q}$, respectively. In (b), when $x_{c} \in\left[v_{p}, b_{i}\right], f_{i}$ increases. When $x_{c} \in\left[b_{i}, v_{q}\right], f_{i}$ decreases with the decreasing distance. In (b), $f_{i}$ is piecewise concave. Different from hard assignment problems, piecewiseness occurs at only arc bottleneck points only. Since each $f_{i}$ is concave or piecewise concave, $f$, summation of $f_{i} \forall i=1, \ldots, n$, is also concave.


Figure 4.12: Objective function component for $v_{i}$ (denoted as $f_{i}$ ) in FC problem with p clusters when $x_{c}$ is moved along the edge $\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)$ and $x_{k}$ is the second closest cluster center to $v_{i}$

Hence, in Fuzzy Clustering Problem, one may find an optimal solution that contains cluster centers located at edges.

## CHAPTER 5

## SOLUTION APPROACHES

In this chapter, solution approaches for Hard Assignment Problems (P-Median and SSC) and Soft Assignment Problems (PD-Clustering and Fuzzy Clustering (FC)) will be discussed. Two Hybrid Genetic Algorithms have been developed to solve these problems:

- Node Based Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA-N),
- Edge Based Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA-E).

These two solution approaches have been developed based on the same principles. Main difference occurs in the local search procedure (explained in detail in $\$ 5.3$ ) and solution space. While the solution space that HGA-N searches for is restricted to V, solution space in HGA-E is the entire network $\mathbf{G}=(\mathbf{E}, \mathbf{V})$.

This chapter has been organized as follows. In §5.1, Genetic Algorithm and fundamentals of it will be discussed. In $\$ 5.2$, general framework of the Local Search procedure that is implemented will be provided. In $\$ 5.3$. Hybrid Genetic Algorithm structure will be presented. Then, two versions of HGA which are HGA-N and HGAE will be discussed in detail.

### 5.1 Genetic Algorithm

According to evolutionary theory in biology, at a time $t$, a population exists with different individuals. As time passes, new individuals are born, and they take some characteristics from their parents. Due to natural selection and survival of the fittest,
better individuals survive. With this way, the population undergoes evolution, and better individuals appear. As a metaheuristic approach inspired from biology, Genetic Algorithm (GA) works in the same manner. GA was first proposed by Holland in 1975 [14]. Population corresponds to the set of solutions, which are expressed with chromosomes. Parents are selected from the population and offsprings are generated by crossover operation. Offsprings are mutated with a specified probability. Then, by checking the quality of the offsprings (it is performed with fitness value, which generally corresponds to the objective function), a new generation is created. This procedure is repeated iteratively until a termination condition is satisfied. In GA (as in any heuristic), as Lozano and Martinez [30] stated, both exploring solution space and exploiting the regions that are likely to contain optimal solution is important, and these two sometimes-conflicting goals must be balanced.

Typically, parent selection and generation replacement operators promote intensification while crossover and mutation operators promote diversification. In order not to get stuck at a local optimal solution, early convergence situation must be handled with the help of operators and termination condition. Moreover, slow convergence issue must be handled to reduce computational effort by fine-tuning the level of diversification in GA.

### 5.2 Local Search (LS) Procedure

In our approach, we use a Local Search (LS) procedure inside the GA. The problem of getting stuck at local optima is eliminated with the help of GA, whereas LS aims to help GA converge faster to good solutions. A sample trace for LS is given in Figure 5.1 (a)-(d). The procedure starts with a cluster center. In the figure, it is denoted as $x_{k}$. As could be seen in (a), $x_{k}$ is located on the edge between vertices 2 and 5 . The first step is to search for the best location of $x_{k}$ on the edge $(2,5)$. Then, $x_{k}$ is updated and edge $(2,5)$ is added to the set of visited edges. Meanwhile, vertices 2 and 5 are added to a reference list since their adjacent edges will be visited in the next iteration. As in (b), edges $(2,6),(2,3),(2,7),(5,8)$ and $(5,9)$ are found as the edges to be visited. Locations with the minimum fitness function value on each edge is found. If there is an improvement in the fitness function, $x_{k}$ is located to the best
location, which is on edge $(2,3)$ as in (c) in the figure. Then, set of visited edges are updated again (the edges with the grey color are visited) and reference list is cleared and populated with the end vertices 3 and 7 , and end vertices of other visited edges with a fitness function value equal to the current fitness function value (if any). Then, edges $(3,4),(3,1),(3,10)$ and $(3,7)$ are selected as the edges to be visited next. If there is an improvement, $x_{k}$ is updated again. In (d), since there is a better solution, $x_{k}$ is moved to the edge $(3,7)$. This procedure continues for a cluster center until there is no improvement in the fitness function value. When there is no improvement, other cluster centers undergo the same procedure.

In our LS algorithm, first, centers are shuffled so that the order in the chromosome representation is not important. Then, the number of cluster centers to be improved is calculated according to a parameter $\beta$, which is the portion of cluster centers to be improved in a solution. For $\lceil\beta * p\rceil$ centers, the following procedure is executed iteratively. For a center $x_{k}$, alternative locations that are adjacent (connected) to $x_{k}$ is found and objective (fitness) function values are calculated. If there is a better alternative than the current location, $x_{k}$ is updated, and unvisited adjacent locations of the new $x_{k}$ is searched in the next iteration. If there is not a better alternative than the current location $x_{k}$, adjacents of $x_{k+1}$ are sought in the next iteration. Given a solution with $p$ centers, flowchart of LS Algorithm is presented in Figure 5.2. This procedure continues until the number of cluster centers sought reached $\lceil\beta * p\rceil$. In the algorithm, we have the parameter $\beta$ since we discovered that if we try to improve all cluster centers, the last iterations do not improve the fitness function value significantly, while they consume time. An illustration for this concept is given in Figure 5.3, in which x -axis refers to cluster centers and y -axis refers to fitness value as LS procedure continues. In this figure, a solution with 20 clusters is taken. The first center improved is cluster center 8 . Then, cluster center 5 is improved. If the improvement is done for all cluster centers, the fitness value decreases to 3198 , which is a $18 \%$ improvement on the initial solution fitness of 3917 . If the procedure is terminated at cluster center 12 which corresponds to $\beta=0.7$, the objective function decreases to 3343 , which is a $14 \%$ improvement on the solution. So, the local search for remaining centers do not improve the fitness value significantly. The vertical dashed line on the figure illustrates the point for $\beta=0.7$.


Figure 5.1: A local search example for cluster center $x_{k}$


Figure 5.2: Flowchart of the LS algorithm


Figure 5.3: Effect of the LS algorithm on a solution

In short, the LS procedure searches for a better solution on adjacent locations on the graph $\mathbf{G}$. With the parameter $\beta$, an early stopping is imposed in order to eliminate insignificant moves and improve computational efficiency. This procedure has been implemented in both HGA-N and HGA-E with differences stem from the solution space difference, which will be discussed in Subsections 5.3.1 and 5.3.2 in further detail.

### 5.3 Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA)

GA is one of the most well-known metaheuristics that has been proven to find promising results to a wide range of problems. There are GA implementations in the literature that has good performance such as [27] for P-Median Problem. In this study, we chose to apply a variant of GA to the problems on hand. In [31], it is stated that LS procedures could enhance the performance of GAs. We developed an approach by combining GA with our LS, which we named as HGA. HGA provides a unified solution framework, and it can solve different problem types by modifying it for each problem type.

In HGA, in each generation, the fittest offspring is selected and local search operation has been carried out. Mutation operation is not designed because it has been observed that it increases runtime while it does not improve performance significantly. The
framework we used in our proposed GA has been given in Figure 5.4. In HGA, with the help of crossover operation, diversification has been promoted, and intensification is promoted by local search operation. Generation replacement has been designed so that it balances diversification and intensification. Also, it is worth to note that in HGA, objective function of the corresponding problem has been used as fitness function. Using this general framework, HGA is modified for the problem types and their properties. Further details will be discussed in Subsections 5.3.1 and 5.3.2.

### 5.3.1 Node Based Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA-N)

This algorithm has been developed for P-Median Problem and PD-Clustering Problem. In these two problems, it is shown that the optimal cluster centers are always located on vertices. Regarding this condition, a tailored version of our approach is preferred by restricting the solution space to $\mathbf{V}$ for finding the solution more efficiently. This version is named as HGA-N.

## Chromosome Representation

In HGA-N, a node based approach is followed. Additionally, number of clusters $p$ is a predefined value. The chromosome is an array containing $p$ values each representing vertex index of each center, similar to the representation scheme which was used by Alp et al. in [27]. Chromosome representation is visualized in Figure 5.5. With this representation, it is guaranteed that number of clusters are exactly $p$. Since empty clusters are not encountered at optimality, empty cluster situation is not checked.

## Initial Population Generation

In this stage, we generate each individual randomly with randomly selected vertices. During the initialization, it is guaranteed that no duplicate solutions are generated until the population size exceeds the maximum number of different individuals that exist in the solution space, $u_{\max }=\binom{n}{k}$, where $n$ is the number of vertices and $p$ is the number of clusters. Pseudocode of the procedure has been provided below as


Figure 5.4: Flowchart of the HGA

| $x_{1}$ | $x_{2}$ | $\ldots$ | $x_{p}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |

Figure 5.5: Chromosome representation in HGA-N algorithm

Algorithm 4. If population size is determined with the function given, $u_{\max }$ is not exceeded. However, for problems with smaller size, if population size exceeds $u_{\max }$, duplicate solutions could be added to population.

```
Algorithm 4 Population Generation in HGA-N
    Output: Population
    while PopulationSize is not reached do
        Generate an individual randomly.
        if The new individual is not a duplicate then
            Add the new individual to Population.
        else if Number of generated individuals are greater than or equal to \(u_{\text {max }}\) then
            Add the new individual to Population.
        else
            Continue
        end if
    end while
```

The population size used in HGA-N depends on the size of the problem instance. Population size is calculated as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\text { PopulationSize }=\max \left\{10,\left\lceil\sqrt[3]{n} * \ln \left(u_{\max }\right)\right\rceil\right\} \tag{5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $u_{\max }$ is the maximum number of unique solutions. So, in (5.1), population size depends on the instance size (number of vertices) and size of the solution space (maximum number of unique solutions). Change of population size with the instance size is illustrated in Figure 5.6 .

## Crossover

Crossover starts with selecting two parents for reproduction. The selection procedure could be completely random, or elitist, that is, individuals with better fitness function values could be selected with a higher probability. After selection, offsprings are generated. Depending on the design of GA, there could be a number of offsprings (usually, two offsprings are generated from two parents).


Figure 5.6: Population size with respect to problem instance size

In this algorithm, parent selection is completely random to promote diversity of the population. From two parents, one offspring is generated. In order not to miss diversity in early generations, number of offsprings have been set such that it is a small portion of the pool, which is determined by crossover probability $\alpha$. For example, if $\alpha=0.4$, number of offsprings is equal to $20 \%$ of the population size. Therefore, not all individuals have the chance to produce an offspring. Crossover logic is very similar to Uniform Crossover. Genes that both of the parents have are passed to the offspring. If a vertex exists twice in both parents (meaning that the vertex is the center of two clusters), it exists twice in the offspring as well. For each gene of the rest of the chromosome, a random number $\in[0,1]$ is generated. If the number is less than 0.5 , gene of parent 1 is passed to offspring. Otherwise, gene of parent 2 is passed to offspring. Pseudocode of the algorithm is given in Algorithm 5 for further details.

## Local Search

In HGA-N, only vertices are searched. This Local Search operation has been designed to improve population (promote intensification, or exploitation) by improving fitter offsprings. The reason behind choosing fitter offsprings is to perform local search with better initial solutions. In most of the heuristics, initial solution quality affects both solution time and quality. Therefore, we select one best offspring in each

```
Algorithm 5 Crossover in HGA-N
    Input: Population
    Output: Offsprings
    Shuffle the chromosomes in Population and store them in
    ShuffledParentList
    NumberOfMatches \(=\lfloor\alpha *\) PopulationSize \(/ 2\rfloor\), offsprings \(=\emptyset\)
    for \(i=1\) to NumberOf Matches do
        Parent \(_{1}=i^{\text {th }}\) chromosome of ShuffledParentList
        Parent \({ }_{2}=i+1^{\text {th }}\) chromosome of ShuffledParentList
        BothHave \(=\) Parent \(_{1} \cap\) Parent \(_{2}\)
        NewOffspring \(=\) BothHave
        Find number of genes to be added NumberToAdd
        Remove genes in BothHave from Parent \({ }_{1}\) and Parent 2
        for genes \(\mathbf{j}=1\) to NumberToAdd do
            Generate a random number \(r \in[0,1]\)
                if \(r \leq 0.5\) then
                Add Parent \(_{1}(j)\) to NewOffspring
                else
                Add Parent \(_{2}(j)\) to NewOffspring
                end if
            end for
            Sort genes of NewOffspring in ascending order
            Add NewOffspring to Offsprings
            \(i=i+2\)
    end for
```

generation. The logic behind choosing one offspring is to minimize the number of local search operations to be performed. Moreover, with this way, we make sure that the population is improving without harming the diversity.

The procedure starts with the fittest offspring. First, genes of the offspring are shuffled since the cluster order is important in the improvement procedure. After shuffling, first cluster center is selected for improvement. Adjacent vertices (vertices that are connected to the current cluster center) are visited to find a better solution (a solution with a lower fitness function value). If an improved solution is found, the cluster center is updated, and unvisited adjacent vertices of the updated cluster center are visited. This procedure continues until the current cluster center does not improve. Then, the next cluster center is selected for improvement search. The procedure continues until the number of selected cluster centers exceeds $\lceil\beta * p\rceil$, which is discussed earlier in $\$ 5.2$. The pseudocode is provided in Algorithm 6 .

## Generation Replacement

In the Generation Replacement step, population is created again from the pool of individuals that contain the current population and the offsprings. In a generation replacement stage, it is basically aimed to eliminate "not good" solutions which refers to the ones that do not have a potential to generate good offsprings. Therefore, it is desirable to remove weak solutions from the population. Meanwhile, we also want to eliminate similar individual groups (that is, we do not want a family to dominate the population), which have negative effects on diversity. The designed operation could be described as "Kill the weakest family member". If an offspring is weaker (has a higher objective function or lower fitness value than its parents), it does not enter the population. Otherwise, the weakest parent is replaced with the offspring. This operation is performed until each offspring is checked. Pseudocode of this step is given in Algorithm 7.

```
Algorithm 6 Local Search in HGA-N
    Input: Offspring, \(\beta\)
    Output: ImprovedOffspring
    Shuffle genes of the Offspring
    ImprovedOffspring \(=\) Offspring
    Set \(i=1\)
    Set Visited \(=\emptyset\)
    while do \(i \leq\lceil\beta * p\rceil\)
        Find \(n A d j\), adjacent vertices to \(O f f \operatorname{sspring}_{i}\)
        Find \(n\) ToVisit \(=n A d j \backslash\) Visited
        if \(n\) ToV isit \(=\emptyset\) then
            \(i=i+1\)
            Continue
        end if
        Find the best fitness value \(f_{\text {best }}\) from \(n T o V i s i t\) and \(n_{\text {best }}\)
        Visited \(=\) Visited \(\cup n\) ToVisit
        if \(f_{\text {best }}<f_{\text {current }}-\epsilon\) then
            ImprovedOff spring \(_{i}=n_{\text {best }}\)
            \(f_{\text {current }}=f_{\text {best }}\)
        else
            \(i=i+1\)
        end if
    end while
    ImprovedOffspring \(=O f f\) spring
```

```
Algorithm 7 Generation Replacement
    Input:Population, Offsprings, Parents
    Output:NewPopulation
    for each offspring do
        if \(f_{\text {offspring }} \leq \max \left\{f_{\text {parent }_{1}}, f_{\text {parent }_{2}}\right\}\) then
            Replace weaker parent with offspring
        end if
    end for
```


## Termination Condition

In this algorithm, a two-level termination condition is considered. The first condition is the number of generations. If it is less than $\sqrt{n}$, the number of vertices, the algorithm continues. Otherwise, population averages of the fitness values (denoted by $\bar{f}$ ) in the consecutive generations are compared. If $\bar{f}$ is changed less than $\delta \%$, the algorithm terminates. Here, $\delta$ is a parameter defined by the user. The first condition is to force the algorithm to iterate until sufficient number of new offsprings have been generated. If only the percentage improvement in $\bar{f}$ is checked, a premature convergence may occur. In the earlier iterations, because of the high variance in the population fitness function values, it is possible that there is no high improvement. Therefore, we need the algorithm to run for at least $\sqrt{n}$ generations. After that, by checking percentage improvement in $\bar{f}$, we try to measure population diversity. If the average does not change, population does not change. This implies that there is no room for further improvement, so the algorithm terminates.

### 5.3.2 Edge Based Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA-E)

This approach differs from HGA-N in that the center locations could be anywhere on the graph G. Therefore, this algorithm needs a more complex chromosome representation, and operators need to be adjusted accordingly. Especially, LS procedure is tailored accordingly. This algorithm has been designed especially for the problems that have optimal solutions along the edges, such as Fuzzy Clustering and Sum of Squares Clustering Problem.

It is worth noting that HGA-E uses the same Generation Replacement operation and Termination Condition as HGA-N. Therefore, these will not be explained again in this subsection to avoid repetition.

## Chromosome Representation

In HGA-E, different from HGA-N, an edge based optimization is aimed. As in HGAN , number of clusters $p$ is a predefined value. The following representation scheme
is tailored. As in HGA-N, with this scheme, the condition that the number of clusters is exactly $p$ is guaranteed. Chromosome representation has been visualized in Figure 5.7. The chromosome is composed of three arrays each containing $p$ values representing vertex indices of an edge and position of each center. Two of them (referred as vertex 1 and vertex 2 ) store vertices that define the edge, and the third array (referred as position) stores position of center on the edge (normalized distance of the center from the first vertex). For example, if $r_{1}$ is equal to $0, x_{1}^{1}$ is the location of cluster center 1 . If $r_{1}$ is equal to $1, x_{1}^{2}$ is the location of cluster center 1 .

| vertex 1 | $x_{1}^{1}$ | $x_{2}^{1}$ | $\ldots$ | $x_{p}^{1}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| vertex 2 | $x_{1}^{2}$ | $x_{2}^{2}$ | $\ldots$ | $x_{p}^{2}$ |
| position | $r_{1}$ | $r_{2}$ | $\ldots$ | $r_{p}$ |

Figure 5.7: Chromosome Representation for HGA-E

## Initial Population Generation

This procedure is very similar to that of HGA-N's. The main difference is that we generate random individuals by randomly generated edges instead of vertices. As in HGA-N, we guarantee that no duplicate solutions are generated until the population size exceeds $u_{\max }=\binom{|E|}{p} / 2$, where $|E|$ is number of edges and $p$ is number of clusters. Initial position in the chromosome is not critical for the algorithm, since LS procedure is designed to find the best position. Therefore, position chromosome is set to 0.5 for all cluster centers. The population size used in the HGA-E depends on the size of problem instance with the formulation of (5.1) given in HGA-N. As in HGAN , number of vertices is used to take the size of the problem instance into account. Since we work on edges, using number of edges instead of number of vertices in (5.1) could be another option. However, it is observed that the population size gets too large without a significant improvement in solution quality, but a significant increase in computation time. Therefore, in HGA-E, number of vertices is used to calculate the population size.

## Crossover

Uniform crossover is performed in HGA-E similar to HGA-N. Parents are selected randomly, and one offspring is created from two parents. After selecting the parents, the edges that exist in both parents are found and passed to the offspring. Position values on these edges are randomly determined by $U[0,1]$, which refer to the convex combinations of positions in two parents. Then, a mapping procedure is called where indices of cluster centers are changed in both parents so that adjacent edges are in the same index in the chromosome and only one of them could be passed to the offspring. After mapping, as in HGA-N, a random number $\in[0,1]$ is generated for each of the rest of the genes. For each gene, being less than 0.5 , the offspring takes gene of parent 1. Otherwise, it takes gene of parent 2. Pseudocode is given in Algorithm 8 .

## Local Search

Basic working principle of LS is as described in Section 5.2. Additional to this framework, searching the best solutions on the edge is performed in this operation. Therefore, in HGA-E, LS is essential to search the better solutions along the edges. Similar to HGA-N, after crossover operation is finished, the offspring that has the lowest fitness function value is selected. Then, LS procedure has been implemented. In this LS, as an additional feature, an array ReferenceList is defined to store vertices. This list is needed to store end vertices, adjacent edges of whom will be searched. Adjacent edges of the vertices in the list will be visited as long as the cluster center is improved. This is necessary because even if we find an interior point on an edge as the best solution on that edge, we want to check other edges that are adjacent to end vertices of the current edge. Even if an edge does not contain a good solution, an end vertex contains a potentially good solution (a solution with fitness value equal to the best fitness value found) is added to ReferenceList.

Algorithm 9 starts with shuffling the cluster centers in Offspring. The loop starts with the first cluster center, and continues until $\lceil\beta * p\rceil$ cluster centers are visited for improvement. In the first iteration, the best location for the first cluster center is found with Edge Search procedure. If the best fitness value is worse than the current

```
Algorithm 8 Crossover in HGA-E
    Input: Population
    Output: Offsprings
    Shuffle the chromosomes in Population and store them in
    ShuffledParentList
    NumberOf Matches \(=\lfloor\alpha *\) PopulationSize \(/ 2\rfloor\)
    offsprings \(=\emptyset\)
    for \(i=1\) to NumberOf Matches do
        Parent \(_{1}=i^{\text {th }}\) chromosome of ShuffledParentList
        Parent \({ }_{2}=i+1^{\text {th }}\) chromosome of ShuffledParentList
        BothHave \(=\) Parent \(_{1} \cap\) Parent \(_{2}\)
        Take convex combination of two positions in Parent \(1_{1}\) and Parent \(_{2}\)
        NewOffspring \(=\) BothHave
        Find number of genes to be added NumberToAdd
        Remove genes in BothHave from Parent \(_{1}\) and Parent 2
        Map mutual edges of parents to same indices
        for genes \(\mathrm{j}=1\) to NumberToAdd do
            Generate a random number \(r \in[0,1]\)
            if \(r \leq 0.5\) then
                    Add Parent \(_{1}(j)\) to NewOffspring
                else
                    Add Parent \(_{2}(j)\) to NewOffspring
                end if
        end for
        Sort genes of NewO ffspring in ascending order
        Add NewOffspring to Offsprings
        \(i=i+2\)
    end for
```

fitness value, the center location is not updated and cluster center 2 is checked for improvement in the next iteration. Otherwise, location of the center 1 is updated and checked for improvement. For further improvement, the next iteration continues with cluster center 1. And the edges to be visited is calculated by using vertices in the ReferenceList. The pseudocode is given in Algorithm 9

## Edge Search

The key operation inside Local Search is Edge Search. Edge Search subroutine is designed to find the center location on an edge with minimum fitness value. The method to find this location differ with respect to problems and their properties. We have two main problems on hand to solve with HGA-E: Sum of Squares Clustering (SSC) and Fuzzy Clustering (FC).

In SSC problem, the objective function is a piecewise function at the arc bottleneck points and assignment bottleneck points. Given a solution, FDS is found by using these bottleneck points. First, subintervals are found by taking union of the arc and assignment bottleneck points on an edge and dividing the edge so that a subinterval does not contain any bottleneck points. In each subinterval, the fitness function is convex. Using the convexity structure, a local minimum point within each subinterval is found. Otherwise, one of the endpoints of the subinterval has the minimum fitness value. On an edge, for each subinterval, this calculation is made which forms the set of candidate solutions, and the best location on the edge is found.

In Fuzzy Clustering, similar to SSC, the objective function is a piecewise function at only the arc bottleneck points. First, subintervals on the edge is calculated by using arc bottleneck points. Then, in each subinterval, the minimum point is found. Since objective function of FC is nonconvex and a closed form formula for the derivative is harder to find than that of SSC, a derivative-free search method has been implemented. In this approach, we use Golden Section Search. After finding minimum points in each subinterval, the best location on the edge is found.

```
Algorithm 9 Local Search in HGA-E
    Input: Offspring, \(\beta\)
    Output: ImprovedO f fspring
    Shuffle genes of the Offspring
    ImprovedOffspring \(=\) Offspring
    Set \(i=1\), Visited \(=\emptyset\)
    \(f_{\text {current }}=\) Fitness \((\) Offspring \()\)
    Find \(e A d j\), adjacent edges to \(O f f\) spring \(_{1}\)
    Find \(e\) ToVisit \(=e\) Adj - Visited
    while \(i \leq\lceil\beta * p\rceil\) do
    if \(e\) ToVisit \(=\emptyset\) then
                \(i=i+1\)
                Find \(e\) Adj, adjacent edges to vertices in ImprovedOff spring \(_{i}\)
                Visited \(=\emptyset\)
                ReferenceList \(=\emptyset\)
                Find eAdj, adjacent edges to ImprovedOffspring \({ }_{i}\)
                \(e\) ToVisit \(=e\) Adj
                Continue
            end if
```

```
Algorithm 9 Local Search in HGA-E (continued)
    19: \(\quad\) Set \(F D S=\emptyset\)
    20: \(\quad\) for each edge in \(e\) ToV isit do
    21: \(\quad\) Set \(v_{p}=\) End Vertex 1
    22: \(\quad\) Set \(v_{q}=\) End Vertex 2
    23: \(\quad F D S\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)=\operatorname{EdgeSearch}\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\)
    24: \(\quad\) Visited \(=\) Visited \(\cup\left(v_{p}, v_{q}\right)\)
    25: \(\quad\) fit \((p)=\) Fitness \(\left(v_{p}\right)\)
        fit \((q)=\) Fitness \(\left(v_{q}\right)\)
        end for
    Find \(x_{\text {best }}\) and \(f_{\text {best }}\) from \(F D S\)
    for each positive index \(i\) in fit do
            if then \(\operatorname{fit}\left(v_{i}\right) \leq f_{\text {best }}+10^{-5}\)
            Add \(v_{i}\) to ReferenceList
            end if
        end for
        if \(f_{\text {best }}<f_{\text {current }}\) then
            Update offspring ImprovedOffspring \({ }_{i}=x_{\text {best }}\)
            \(f_{\text {current }}=f_{\text {best }}\)
            Find \(e A d j\), adjacent edges to vertices in ReferenceList
            \(e\) ToVisit \(=e\) Adj - Visited
        else
            \(i=i+1\)
            Visited \(=\emptyset\)
            ReferenceList \(=\emptyset\)
            Find \(e A d j\), adjacent edges to ImprovedOffspring \({ }_{i}\)
            \(e T o V i s i t=e A d j\)
        end if
    end while
```


## CHAPTER 6

## COMPUTATIONAL RESULTS

In order to analyze performance of HGA-N and HGA-E algorithms, computational studies are performed, outputs of which are discussed in this chapter. Four problems on hand, which are P-Median Problem, Sum of Squares Clustering Problem, PDClustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem are solved by using the proposed solution approaches. Three data sources have been used in the analysis. The first data set is from ORLib, problem instances for Uncapacitated P-Median Problem. ORLib instances contain 40 problems varying in size and network structure. The other two data sets are simulated using two different algorithms which will be described in $\$ 6.4$ Each data set contains 60 problems varying in size and network structure. According to theoretical results derived in Chapter 4, either HGA-N or HGA-E is proposed as solution approach to each problem. Since it is shown that optimal solutions of P-Median Problem and PD-Clustering Problem is on vertices, HGA-N algorithm is proposed as solution approach. For P-Median Problem, optimal values of ORLib are also reported in the literature. Therefore, HGA-N results are compared with optimal values for P-Median Problem. PD-Clustering Problem is newly defined on networks; as a result, no reported solutions are available in the literature. Therefore, based on PD-Clustering, a heuristic which is named M-PD-Clustering is implemented to be able to do comparison. Since this heuristic needs vertex coordinates, two data sets which are mentioned have been simulated. For Sum of Squares Clustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem, based on the theoretical results, HGA-E is proposed. For Sum of Squares Clustering Problem with ORLib instances, optimal solutions are not known, but previously reported solutions by [1] is available. Therefore, for Sum of Squares Clustering Problem, these values have been used for comparison. Furthermore, to see the benefit of locating cluster centers on edges, HGA-N and HGA-E are


Figure 6.1: Representation of the computational studies made for each problem (green boxes indicate that there are solutions available in the literature)
also compared. Similar to PD-Clustering Problem, Fuzzy Clustering Problem also does not have reported solutions in the literature. Therefore, simulated data sets and a modified Fuzzy C-Means heuristic which is called M-Fuzzy C-Means (M-FCM) is used for comparison with HGA-E. As in Sum of Squares Clustering Problem, to see the benefit of locating centers on edges, HGA-N and HGA-E comparison is also made. Computational studies could be summarized as in Figure 6.1 .

This chapter is organized as follows. First, parameter settings and computation environment is provided in $\$ 6.1$. Then, analysis for hard assignment problems will be provided in $\S 6.2$. After discussing computational results for soft assignment problems in $\S 6.3$ and $\S 6.4$, an interesting property discovered for soft assignment problems will be discussed in $\$ 6.5$.

### 6.1 Parameter Settings and Environment

Parameter settings for both HGA-N and HGA-E are given in Table 6.1 along with their descriptions. For all problem instances and all four types of problems solved,
same settings were used. These settings are determined with preliminary runs performed on selected problem instances. All algorithms are coded in MATLAB R2017a. Computational studies are conducted on a PC with a 3.6 GHz Intel Core i7-4790HQ processor and 8 GB of RAM.

Table 6.1: Parameter settings for HGA-N and HGA-E

| Parameter | Description | Value |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\alpha$ | Crossover Probability | 0.4 |
| $\beta$ | Portion determining the number of cluster centers that undergo <br> LS procedure $\in[0,1]$ | 0.7 |
| $\delta$ | Stopping condition for percentage improvement between mean <br> fitness values of | $10^{-5}$ |
|  | consecutive generations $\in[0,100]$ |  |

### 6.2 Hard Assignment Problems

In this section, performance of HGA-N and HGA-E in hard assignment problems will be analyzed. First, solutions obtained with our algorithm will be compared with the solutions reported in the literature. Then, best solutions of both P-Median Problem and Sum of Squares Clustering Problem will be analyzed using selected problem instances.

### 6.2.1 Comparison with Literature using ORLib Instances

As discussed before, in the scope of this study, we considered two hard assignment problems, P-Median Problem and Sum of Squares Clustering (SSC) Problem. In this subsection, solutions obtained for these problems with ORLib instances will be reported and compared with the solutions reported in the literature.

## P-Median Problem

For P-Median Problem, it was proven that the optimal cluster center locations will always be on vertices. Therefore, only HGA-N algorithm is executed for this problem. Results are given in Table 6.2 along with the instance size (number of vertices, clusters and edges of the network), optimal objective function values found by the algorithm, and best, average and worst percentage deviations of HGA-N from the optimal objective function values reported in the literature. For each problem instance, 5 replications were made. Reported computational times are total times of these 5 replications. $0.00 \%$ deviations are shown as "-" in the tables.

Checking the results in the Table 6.2, runtime increases as instance size increases. It increases especially with the number of clusters. In 39 instances out of 40, HGA-N was able to find the optimal solution. In the largest instance which is ORLib 40, the algorithm deviates from the best solution by $0.04 \%$, which could be considered as insignificant. Average of the average and worst percentage deviations are $0.02 \%$ and $0.04 \%$, respectively, which shows that the algorithm is stable. In other words, the variance within replications is low. In short, we can say that HGA-N performs well in ORLib problem instances when P-Median Problem is considered.

## SSC Problem

Unlike P-Median Problem, SSC Problem can have cluster center locations on not only the vertices, but also on the edges. Therefore, HGA-E algorithm is applied to solve SSC Problem. Additionally, to see the amount of improvement in objective function value, HGA-N is also executed, and HGA-N and HGA-E solutions are compared. As stated previously, optimal solutions are not known for Sum of Squares Clustering Problem. Therefore, the solutions obtained with HGA-N and HGA-E are compared with the solutions reported by [1]. Results found with HGA-N and HGA-E are given in Tables 6.3 and 6.4, respectively. In these tables, instance size (number of vertices, clusters and edges), optimal objective function values, and best, average and worst percentage deviations of the algorithm from the objective function values reported in [1] are reported. As in P-Median Problem, 5 replications were made for each problem

Table 6.2: Results of HGA-N for P-Median Problem and comparison with optimal solutions

| Instance | Vertices-Clusters- <br> Edges | Optimal <br> Value | Best <br> $\boldsymbol{\%}$ Dev | Avg <br> $\boldsymbol{\%}$ Dev | Worst <br> \% Dev | Runtime <br> (sec) |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| ORLib1 | $100-5-198$ | 5819.00 | - | - | - | 0.52 |
| ORLib2 | $100-10-193$ | 4093.00 | - | - | - | 1.53 |
| ORLib3 | $100-10-198$ | 4250.00 | - | - | - | 1.31 |
| ORLib4 | $100-20-196$ | 3034.00 | - | - | - | 4.86 |
| ORLib5 | $100-33-196$ | 1355.00 | - | 0.07 | 0.22 | 10.60 |
| ORLib6 | $200-5-786$ | 7824.00 | - | - | - | 0.79 |
| ORLib7 | $200-10-779$ | 5631.00 | - | - | - | 2.59 |
| ORLib8 | $200-20-792$ | 4445.00 | - | - | - | 8.40 |
| ORLib9 | $200-40-785$ | 2734.00 | - | 0.18 | 0.48 | 35.38 |
| ORLib10 | $200-67-786$ | 1255.00 | - | 0.08 | 0.32 | 82.74 |
| ORLib11 | $300-5-1772$ | 7696.00 | - | - | - | 1.13 |
| ORLib12 | $300-10-1758$ | 6634.00 | - | - | - | 3.59 |
| ORLib13 | $300-30-1760$ | 4374.00 | - | - | - | 25.22 |
| ORLib14 | $300-60-1771$ | 2968.00 | - | - | 0.03 | 99.54 |
| ORLib15 | $300-100-1754$ | 1729.00 | - | 0.06 | 0.06 | 366.52 |
| ORLib16 | $400-5-3153$ | 8162.00 | - | - | - | 1.59 |
| ORLib17 | $400-10-3142$ | 6999.00 | - | - | - | 4.95 |
| ORLib18 | $400-40-3134$ | 4809.00 | - | 0.02 | 0.04 | 81.69 |
| ORLib19 | $400-80-3134$ | 2845.00 | - | 0.04 | 0.07 | 370.61 |
| ORLib20 | $400-133-3144$ | 1789.00 | - | - | - | 939.49 |
| ORLib21 | $500-5-4909$ | 9138.00 | - | - | - | 1.69 |
| ORLib22 | $500-10-4896$ | 8579.00 | - | - | - | 6.76 |
| ORLib23 | $500-50-4903$ | 4619.00 | - | - | - | 180.00 |
| ORLib24 | $500-100-4914$ | 2961.00 | - | - | - | 662.24 |
| ORLib25 | $500-16-4894$ | 1828.00 | - | - | - | 2288.24 |
| ORLib26 | $600-5-7069$ | 9917.00 | - | 0.01 | 0.07 | 2.90 |
| ORLib27 | $600-10-7072$ | 8307.00 | - | - | - | 10.65 |
| ORLib28 | $600-60-7054$ | 4498.00 | - | - | 0.02 | 332.01 |
| ORLib29 | $600-120-7042$ | 3033.00 | - | 0.03 | 0.03 | 1242.94 |
| ORLib30 | $600-200-7042$ | 1989.00 | - | 0.05 | 0.20 | 5364.87 |
| ORLib31 | $700-5-9601$ | 10086.00 | - | - | - | 3.07 |
| ORLib32 | $700-10-9584$ | 9297.00 | - | - | - | 11.08 |
| ORLib33 | $700-70-9616$ | 4700000 | - | - | 0.02 | 577.19 |
| ORLib34 | $700-140-9585$ | 3013.00 | - | - | - | 2148.77 |
| ORLib35 | $800-5-12548$ | 10400.00 | - | - | - | 3.76 |
| ORLib36 | $800-10-12560$ | 9934.00 | - | - | - | 15.44 |
| ORLib37 | $800-80-12564$ | 5057.00 | - | 0.02 | 0.04 | 844.96 |
| ORLib38 | $900-5-15898$ | 11060000 | - | - | - | 6.49 |
| ORLib39 | $900-10-15896$ | 9423.00 | - | - | - | 15.68 |
| ORLib40 | $900-90-15879$ | 5128.00 | 0.04 | 0.06 | 0.08 | 1360.26 |
|  |  | Average |  | $\mathbf{0 . 0 0}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 2}$ | $\mathbf{0 . 0 4}$ |
|  |  | 428.05 |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

instance. In the Tables 6.3 and 6.4 , negative deviations are shown in boldface showing that HGA obtains better solutions than the reported ones.

When the HGA-N results in Table 6.3 is analyzed, it could be seen that the runtime increases as number of vertices and number of clusters increases. In 4 instances, HGA-N finds better solution than the ones in [1]. In ORLib 6, the highest percentage deviation is observed which is $0.47 \%$. In 8 problem instances, HGA-N found solutions with the objective function values higher than the reported values. On average, HGA-N deviates $0.03 \%$, which is considerably low. An interesting observation is that as the number of clusters increases, HGA-N finds better solutions than those reported in [1], which could be a sign of that the algorithm in [1] gets stuck at local solutions as number of clusters increases.

Regarding HGA-E results in Table 6.4, as in HGA-N, it is observed that the runtime increases as the size of the problem instance increases. As a matter of fact, the increase in runtime as the number of clusters increase is more than that in HGA-N. A possible reason could be that edge search operation is computationally expensive. Regarding the solution quality, in 11 problem instances, HGA-E finds solutions with objective function value lower than the values reported in [1]. In 18 instances, HGAE finds solutions that are worse than the reported solutions in terms of the objective function value. Overall, in 22 instances, HGA-E finds solutions at least as good as the solutions in [1]. Average best deviation over 40 instances is $0.45 \%$, average is $0.82 \%$ and worst is $1.29 \%$. In one instance which is ORLib 5, the highest percentage deviation in the best deviation is observed, which is $5.06 \%$. However, without loss of generality, it could be said that HGA-E has a promising performance in ORLib problem instances when SSC Problem is solved.

## Solution Analysis of HGA-N and HGA-E in SSC

In Chapter 4 , it has been shown that centers can be located on the edges in the optimal solution of SSC Problem. Still, in order to observe the loss in the objective function value when centers are only allowed to be located on vertices, HGA-N is also executed. In the Table 6.5, the best objective function values found with HGA-E and HGA-N with 5 replications is reported. Additionally, percentage deviation of HGA-N

Table 6.3: Results of HGA-N for SSC Problem and comparison with the reported results in [1]
$\left.\begin{array}{lllllll}\hline \text { Instance } & \begin{array}{l}\text { Vertices-Clusters- } \\ \text { Edges }\end{array} & \begin{array}{l}\text { Best Known } \\ \text { Value }\end{array} & \begin{array}{l}\text { Best } \\ \text { \% }\end{array} & \begin{array}{l}\text { Dev } \\ \text { \% }\end{array} \\ \hline \text { Dev }\end{array}\right)$

Table 6.4: Results of HGA-E for SSC Problem and comparison with the reported results in [1]

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Known Value | Best <br> \% Dev | Avg <br> \% Dev | Worst \% Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ORLib1 | 100-5-198 | 450043.94 | - | - | - | 6.50 |
| ORLib2 | 100-10-193 | 253067.60 | 0.60 | 0.73 | 0.93 | 25.52 |
| ORLib3 | 100-10-198 | 259643.17 | - | 0.19 | 0.95 | 21.98 |
| ORLib4 | 100-20-196 | 147685.50 | -0.34 | 0.01 | 0.67 | 83.19 |
| ORLib5 | 100-33-196 | 40066.36 | -2.22 | -1.27 | 1.51 | 156.40 |
| ORLib6 | 200-5-786 | 386642.24 | 5.06 | 5.06 | 5.06 | 16.52 |
| ORLib7 | 200-10-779 | 221602.83 | -0.13 | -0.03 | - | 65.81 |
| ORLib8 | 200-20-792 | 151094.71 | -0.27 | -0.24 | -0.09 | 262.36 |
| ORLib9 | 200-40-785 | 63126.34 | -1.57 | -1.48 | -1.10 | 937.98 |
| ORLib10 | 200-67-786 | 14917.01 | -0.85 | 0.41 | 2.34 | 1302.60 |
| ORLib11 | 300-5-1772 | 256512.74 | - | - | 0.01 | 31.76 |
| ORLib12 | 300-10-1758 | 197814.00 | -0.01 | -0.01 | -0.01 | 104.55 |
| ORLib13 | 300-30-1760 | 98471.40 | -0.06 | 0.07 | 0.14 | 907.93 |
| ORLib14 | 300-60-1771 | 49152.57 | 0.65 | 0.99 | 1.76 | 2671.20 |
| ORLib15 | 300-100-1754 | 18653.68 | -0.08 | 0.40 | 1.03 | 5896.32 |
| ORLib16 | 400-5-3153 | 209886.00 | - | 0.08 | 0.27 | 40.28 |
| ORLib17 | 400-10-3142 | 160401.00 | - | 0.11 | 0.55 | 127.40 |
| ORLib18 | 400-40-3134 | 87499.01 | -0.14 | 1.15 | 1.84 | 2578.46 |
| ORLib19 | 400-80-3134 | 32292.46 | 0.84 | 1.42 | 1.78 | 7089.94 |
| ORLib20 | 400-133-3144 | 14930.55 | 1.63 | 2.63 | 3.58 | 16030.88 |
| ORLib21 | 500-5-4909 | 203552.00 | - | - | - | 57.77 |
| ORLib22 | 500-10-4896 | 188857.00 | - | 0.08 | 0.12 | 206.61 |
| ORLib23 | 500-50-4903 | 65834.72 | 0.76 | 0.99 | 1.29 | 4845.14 |
| ORLib24 | 500-100-4914 | 28533.80 | 0.79 | 1.30 | 1.66 | 16319.26 |
| ORLib25 | 500-167-4894 | 12502.12 | -0.52 | 1.43 | 2.39 | 33039.35 |
| ORLib26 | 600-5-7069 | 199503.00 | - | 0.19 | 0.93 | 76.22 |
| ORLib27 | 600-10-7072 | 147096.00 | - | - | - | 240.18 |
| ORLib28 | 600-60-7054 | 51030.45 | 0.95 | 1.40 | 1.92 | 8349.54 |
| ORLib29 | 600-120-7042 | 25335.36 | 1.56 | 2.09 | 3.19 | 26971.91 |
| ORLib30 | 600-200-7042 | 11671.78 | 3.85 | 4.67 | 5.42 | 61492.92 |
| ORLib31 | 700-5-9601 | 171963.00 | , | 0.23 | 0.57 | 113.06 |
| ORLib32 | 700-10-9584 | 157177.00 | - | 0.04 | 0.07 | 309.84 |
| ORLib33 | 700-70-9616 | 47188.77 | 0.96 | 1.25 | 1.62 | 15883.95 |
| ORLib34 | 700-140-9585 | 21461.21 | 2.77 | 3.41 | 3.85 | 47305.57 |
| ORLib35 | 800-5-12548 | 160541.91 | . 7 | 0.22 | 1.05 | 133.58 |
| ORLib36 | 800-10-12560 | 152914.00 | - | 0.03 | 0.08 | 390.50 |
| ORLib37 | 800-80-12564 | 48195.16 | 1.74 | 1.99 | 2.36 | 26577.95 |
| ORLib38 | 900-5-15898 | 161102.00 | - | 0.05 | 0.11 | 195.14 |
| ORLib39 | 900-10-15896 | 125175.00 | 0.17 | 0.91 | 1.10 | 464.11 |
| ORLib40 | 900-90-15879 | 42877.82 | 1.93 | 2.30 | 2.64 | 37005.62 |
| Average |  |  | 0.45 | 0.82 | 1.29 | 7958.39 |

from HGA-E is reported (the last column in Table 6.5). When this table is analysed in detail, it could be seen that as number of clusters increases, locating centers to edges makes more difference in the objective function value. Additionally, as instance size increases, locating centers to Vertices does not cause large deviations in objective function value. It could be noticed that in some of the instances, locating centers to Vertices leads to a negative deviation, that is, a better solution. This is probably due to the fact that HGA-E obtained a local optimal solution. In 12 instances, HGA-N and HGA-E obtained the solutions with the same objective function value. The average percentage deviation over 40 instances are 1.55.

### 6.2.2 Comparison of Center Locations

When the same problem instance is solved with two hard clustering problems which have different objective functions, center locations may change. In order to see this difference, center locations of ORLib instances with 5 and 10 clusters that are obtained with HGA-N is analyzed. The center locations for both P-Median Problem and SSC Problem are obtained with HGA-N algorithm. The results are presented in Table 6.6 .

Among 9 instances with 5 clusters, 6 of them have common cluster centers regardless of the problem type. Out of 10 instances with 10 clusters, only one instance has common cluster centers in solutions obtained for both problems. On average, in the instances with 5 clusters, 4 cluster centers are common, and in the instances with 10 clusters, 7 cluster centers are common.

Observed difference between P-Median Problem and SSC Problem highly depends on characteristics of instances. Since SSC uses squared distance, it penalizes vertices that could be considered as outliers more than P-Median Problem. Also, it is observed that as number of clusters increases, portion of common centers decreases. This is expected because as the number of clusters increases and clusters get smaller, each cluster center could be affected by outlier vertices more. Therefore, the observed results seems reasonable and justifiable.

Table 6.5: Best objective function values found with HGA-E and HGA-N and percentage deviation of HGA-N from HGA-E

| Instance | Vertices-Clusters-Edges | HGA-E | HGA-N | \% Dev |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ORLib1 | 100-5-198 | 450043.94 | 450233.00 | 0.04 |
| ORLib2 | 100-10-193 | 254579.18 | 256874.00 | 0.90 |
| ORLib3 | 100-10-198 | 259643.17 | 263385.00 | 1.44 |
| ORLib4 | 100-20-196 | 147186.47 | 153963.00 | 4.60 |
| ORLib5 | 100-33-196 | 39175.52 | 42870.00 | 9.43 |
| ORLib6 | 200-5-786 | 406195 | 406195.00 |  |
| ORLib7 | 200-10-779 | 221309.27 | 221631.00 | 0.15 |
| ORLib8 | 200-20-792 | 150680.44 | 151558.00 | 0.58 |
| ORLib9 | 200-40-785 | 62135.79 | 66525.00 | 7.06 |
| ORLib10 | 200-67-786 | 14790.82 | 15938.00 | 7.76 |
| ORLib11 | 300-5-1772 | 256512.74 | 256532.00 | 0.01 |
| ORLib12 | 300-10-1758 | 197791.68 | 197814.00 | 0.01 |
| ORLib13 | 300-30-1760 | 98414.21 | 99210.00 | 0.81 |
| ORLib14 | 300-60-1771 | 49471.62 | 49977.00 | 1.02 |
| ORLib15 | 300-100-1754 | 18639.4 | 20213.00 | 8.44 |
| ORLib16 | 400-5-3153 | 209886 | 209886.00 |  |
| ORLib17 | 400-10-3142 | 160401 | 160401.00 | - |
| ORLib18 | 400-40-3134 | 87381.12 | 88234.00 | 0.98 |
| ORLib19 | 400-80-3134 | 32562.53 | 33782.00 | 3.75 |
| ORLib20 | 400-133-3144 | 15174.26 | 16023.00 | 5.59 |
| ORLib21 | 500-5-4909 | 203552 | 203552.00 | - |
| ORLib22 | 500-10-4896 | 188857 | 188857.00 |  |
| ORLib23 | 500-50-4903 | 66335.9 | 66276.00 | -0.09 |
| ORLib24 | 500-100-4914 | 28759.3 | 29478.00 | 2.50 |
| ORLib25 | 500-167-4894 | 12436.95 | 13380.00 | 7.58 |
| ORLib26 | 600-5-7069 | 199503 | 199503.00 | - |
| ORLib27 | 600-10-7072 | 147096 | 147096.00 | - |
| ORLib28 | 600-60-7054 | 51515.92 | 51265.00 | -0.49 |
| ORLib29 | 600-120-7042 | 25731.59 | 25867.00 | 0.53 |
| ORLib30 | 600-200-7042 | 12121.27 | 12556.00 | 3.59 |
| ORLib31 | 700-5-9601 | 171963 | 171963.00 |  |
| ORLib32 | 700-10-9584 | 157173.3 | 157177.00 |  |
| ORLib33 | 700-70-9616 | 47642.67 | 47236.00 | -0.85 |
| ORLib34 | 700-140-9585 | 22055.7 | 21961.00 | -0.43 |
| ORLib35 | 800-5-12548 | 160543.07 | 160564.00 | 0.01 |
| ORLib36 | 800-10-12560 | 152911.84 | 152914.00 |  |
| ORLib37 | 800-80-12564 | 49034.58 | 48361.00 | -1.37 |
| ORLib38 | 900-5-15898 | 161102 | 161102.00 | - |
| ORLib39 | 900-10-15896 | 125382 | 125382.00 | - |
| ORLib40 | 900-90-15879 | 43703.95 | 43026.00 | -1.55 |
| Average |  |  |  |  |

Table 6.6: Comparison of center locations of P-Median Problem and SSC Problem

| Instance | Vertices-Clusters- <br> Edges | Number of <br> Common Centers |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| ORLib1 | $100-5-198$ | 5 |
| ORLib2 | $100-10-193$ | 4 |
| ORLib3 | $100-10-198$ | 7 |
| ORLib6 | $200-5-786$ | 2 |
| ORLib7 | $200-10-779$ | 7 |
| ORLib11 | $300-5-1772$ | 5 |
| ORLib12 | $300-10-1758$ | 7 |
| ORLib16 | $400-5-3153$ | 1 |
| ORLb17 | $400-10-3142$ | 10 |
| ORLib21 | $500-5-4909$ | 5 |
| ORLib22 | $500-10-4896$ | 7 |
| ORLib26 | $600-5-7069$ | 5 |
| ORLib27 | $600-10-7072$ | 7 |
| ORLib31 | $700-5-9601$ | 3 |
| ORLib32 | $700-10-9584$ | 5 |
| ORLib35 | $800-5-12548$ | 5 |
| ORLib36 | $800-10-12560$ | 7 |
| ORLib38 | 900-5-15898 | 5 |
| ORLib39 | 900-10-15896 | 9 |
| Average |  |  |
|  | 5Clusters | 5.58 |
|  | $\mathbf{1 0}$ Clusters | 4.00 |
|  |  |  |

### 6.3 Soft Assignment Problems

In this section, analysis and interpretation of results of HGA-N and HGA-E regarding soft clustering problems, namely PD-Clustering and Fuzzy Clustering Problem, will be focused.

### 6.3.1 Solutions with ORLib Instances

In this subsection, solutions obtained by HGA-N and HGA-E algorithms for ORLib problem instances will be reported and discussed. Since there are no previously reported solutions in the literature, performance will be evaluated internally.

## PD-Clustering Problem

For PD-Clustering Problem, it has been proven in Chapter 4 that the optimal cluster centers will always be on vertices. Therefore, HGA-N algorithm is executed for this problem. For each problem instance, 5 replications were made. The results are presented in Table 6.7 with best found objective function value, average and worst percentage deviations from the best found, and runtime values, which is the summation of runtimes of 5 replications. To begin with, runtimes for PD-Clustering Problem is relatively low. This is because of that there are many alternative solutions observed on the network which decreases number of generations needed. In 21 problem instances out of 40 , the same objective function value has been obtained in all replications. For the remaining, percentage deviations are relatively low. The average of average and worst deviations over 40 instances are $0.00 \%$ and $0.02 \%$, respectively. This shows us that HGA-N has a stable performance on ORLib instances when PD-Clustering Problem is solved.

## Fuzzy Clustering Problem

For Fuzzy Clustering Problem on networks, in Chapter 4, it has been discussed that cluster centers could be located on the edges at optimal solutions. Therefore, HGA-E

Table 6.7: Results of HGA-N for PD-Clustering Problem

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | Avg <br> \% Dev | Worst \% Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ORLib1 | 100-5-198 | 1841.95 | - | - | 0.40 |
| ORLib2 | 100-10-193 | 844.32 | - | - | 0.82 |
| ORLib3 | 100-10-198 | 906.11 | - | - | 0.82 |
| ORLib4 | 100-20-196 | 456.00 | - | - | 2.42 |
| ORLib5 | 100-33-196 | 180.01 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 8.80 |
| ORLib6 | 200-5-786 | 2219.57 | - | - | 0.51 |
| ORLib7 | 200-10-779 | 985.39 | - | - | 1.38 |
| ORLib8 | 200-20-792 | 536.14 |  |  | 5.28 |
| ORLib9 | 200-40-785 | 235.82 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 16.58 |
| ORLib10 | 200-67-786 | 98.93 | - | - | 46.53 |
| ORLib11 | 300-5-1772 | 2022.65 | - | - | 0.68 |
| ORLib12 | 300-10-1758 | 1160.93 | - | - | 2.17 |
| ORLib13 | 300-30-1760 | 353.09 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 18.92 |
| ORLib14 | 300-60-1771 | 180.80 | - | - | 58.79 |
| ORLib15 | 300-100-1754 | 88.35 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 166.43 |
| ORLib16 | 400-5-3153 | 2222.81 | - | - | 1.03 |
| ORLib17 | 400-10-3142 | 1175.45 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 3.86 |
| ORLib18 | 400-40-3134 | 317.64 | - | - | 41.20 |
| ORLib19 | 400-80-3134 | 141.01 | - | - | 141.38 |
| ORLib20 | 400-133-3144 | 78.38 | - | 0.01 | 467.18 |
| ORLib21 | 500-5-4909 | 2502.80 | 0.05 | 0.24 | 1.23 |
| ORLib22 | 500-10-4896 | 1381.59 | - | - | 4.25 |
| ORLib23 | 500-50-4903 | 259.73 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 90.30 |
| ORLib24 | 500-100-4914 | 122.29 | - | 0.01 | 327.89 |
| ORLib25 | 500-167-4894 | 62.89 | - | 0.01 | 860.06 |
| ORLib26 | 600-5-7069 | 2625.66 | - | - | 1.49 |
| ORLib27 | 600-10-7072 | 1266.08 |  | - | 5.21 |
| ORLib28 | 600-60-7054 | 208.95 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 188.53 |
| ORLib29 | 600-120-7042 | 104.25 | - | - | 594.85 |
| ORLib30 | 600-200-7042 | 59.65 | - | 0.01 | 1690.93 |
| ORLib31 | 700-5-9601 | 2754.00 | 0.02 | 0.12 | 2.14 |
| ORLib32 | 700-10-9584 | 1471.59 | - | - | 6.35 |
| ORLib33 | 700-70-9616 | 203.55 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 275.65 |
| ORLib34 | 700-140-9585 | 93.44 | - | - | 1085.95 |
| ORLib35 | 800-5-12548 | 2764.37 | - | - | 2.42 |
| ORLib36 | 800-10-12560 | 1561.50 | - | - | 8.16 |
| ORLib37 | 800-80-12564 | 199.17 | - | 0.01 | 502.79 |
| ORLib38 | 900-5-15898 | 2944.85 | 0.02 | 0.12 | 2.88 |
| ORLib39 | 900-10-15896 | 1448.67 | - | - | 8.82 |
| ORLib40 | 900-90-15879 | 179.88 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 736.55 |
| Average |  |  | 0.00 | 0.02 | 184.54 |

algorithm is executed for this problem. For the sake of comparison, HGA-N algorithm is also executed. First, performance of HGA-N and HGA-E algorithms will be discussed. Then, to see the difference between locating cluster centers to edges and vertices, HGA-E and HGA-N comparison will be discussed.

It could be said that HGA-N has relatively low runtimes for ORLib problem instances and Fuzzy Clustering Problem. In the Table 6.8, it could be observed that in 24 problem instances out of 40, same objective function value is obtained in all replications. In other 16 instances, percentage deviations are considerably low. Percentage deviations are observed as number of clusters and instance size increase.

When HGA-E solutions are considered, high computing times are observed, especially as the number of clusters increase. Results are presented in Table 6.9 along with the objective function values found with HGA-N. In eight instances, HGA-E found solutions with the same objective function value in 5 replications. In the remaining instances, percentage deviation increases as the number of clusters increases with the number of vertices. An interesting result is that in three instances, HGA-N obtained objective function values better than HGA-E with $0.01 \%$ deviation. These instances have something in common - all have the highest number of clusters among the instances with the same number of vertices. This interesting result could be a sign of that HGA-E may have difficuly in finding good solutions as size of solution space increases. These small deviations could also be a result of computation error. However, regarding drastic differences in runtimes, solving Fuzzy Clustering Problem for ORLib instances with HGA-N seems more reasonable.

### 6.4 Comparison of HGA with the Soft Clustering Heuristics

In this section, for PD-Clustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem, HGA approaches will be compared with heuristic approaches from the literature; namely Fuzzy C-Means and PD-Clustering. These heuristics solve corresponding problems on plane. Therefore, we modified these heuristics so that the solution is on the network. M-PD-Clustering, which is modified version of PD-Clustering, maps the solution obtained by PD-Clustering to vertices, where M-Fuzzy C-Means, modified

Table 6.8: Results of HGA-N for FC problem with $\mathrm{m}=3$

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | Avg \% Dev | Worst \% Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ORLib1 | 100-5-198 | 40814.86 | - | - | 0.42 |
| ORLib2 | 100-10-193 | 9110.85 | - | - | 0.95 |
| ORLib3 | 100-10-198 | 10549.46 | - | - | 0.84 |
| ORLib4 | 100-20-196 | 2841.03 | - | - | 2.57 |
| ORLib5 | 100-33-196 | 542.78 | - | - | 7.92 |
| ORLib6 | 200-5-786 | 29140.97 | - | - | 0.50 |
| ORLib7 | 200-10-779 | 5891.58 | - | - | 1.52 |
| ORLib8 | 200-20-792 | 1775.70 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 5.71 |
| ORLib9 | 200-40-785 | 386.81 | - | - | 18.07 |
| ORLib10 | 200-67-786 | 78.45 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 39.94 |
| ORLib11 | 300-5-1772 | 15919.02 | - | - | 0.73 |
| ORLib12 | $300-10-1758$ | 5129.39 | - | - | 2.23 |
| ORLib13 | 300-30-1760 | 496.98 | 0.06 | 0.08 | 17.30 |
| ORLib14 | 300-60-1771 | 149.06 | 0.02 | 0.03 | 63.48 |
| ORLib15 | 300-100-1754 | 39.15 | - | - | 186.83 |
| ORLib16 | 400-5-3153 | 14093.02 | - | - | 0.99 |
| ORLib17 | 400-10-3142 | 3885.84 | - | - | 3.68 |
| ORLib18 | 400-40-3134 | 296.71 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 50.71 |
| ORLib19 | $400-80-3134$ | $65.31$ | - | - | 154.33 |
| ORLib20 | 400-133-3144 | $24.00$ | - | - | 463.40 |
| ORLib21 | 500-5-4909 | 13921.86 | - | - | 1.32 |
| ORLib22 | 500-10-4896 | 4258.49 | - | - | 4.20 |
| ORLib23 | 500-50-4903 | 156.78 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 102.46 |
| ORLib24 | 500-100-4914 | 38.01 | - | 0.01 | 368.66 |
| ORLib25 | $500-167-4894$ | 11.24 | 0.03 | 0.04 | 1227.23 |
| ORLib26 | 600-5-7069 | $12936.60$ | - | - | 1.52 |
| ORLib27 | $600-10-7072$ | 3043.99 | - | - | 5.22 |
| ORLib28 | 600-60-7054 | 83.48 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 219.48 |
| ORLib29 | 600-120-7042 | 22.70 |  | - | 769.72 |
| ORLib30 | 600-200-7042 | 9.09 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 2139.90 |
| ORLib31 | 700-5-9601 | 11836.62 | 0.07 | 0.35 | 2.21 |
| ORLib32 | 700-10-9584 | 3454.42 | - | 0.01 | 6.58 |
| ORLib33 | 700-70-9616 | $66.63$ | 0.01 | 0.02 | 331.09 |
| ORLib34 | 700-140-9585 | 15.57 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 1240.41 |
| ORLib35 | 800-5-12548 | 10487.14 | - | - | 2.30 |
| ORLib36 | 800-10-12560 | 3339.31 | - | - | 8.51 |
| ORLib37 | 800-80-12564 | 55.87 | - | 0.01 | 533.32 |
| ORLib38 | 900-5-15898 | 10648.72 | - | - | 3.01 |
| ORLib39 | $900-10-15896$ | $2598.34$ | - | - | 9.27 |
| ORLib40 | 900-90-15879 | 40.30 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 836.37 |
| Average |  |  | 0.01 | 0.02 | 0.02 |

Table 6.9: Results of HGA-E for FC problem with $\mathrm{m}=3$

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Value (HGA-E) | Avg \% Dev | Worst \% Dev | HGA-N <br> Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ORLib1 | 100-5-198 | 40814.86 | 0.24 | 0.68 | - | 13.98 |
| ORLib2 | 100-10-193 | 9110.83 | - | - | - | 36.83 |
| ORLib3 | 100-10-198 | 10549.46 | - | 0.01 | - | 34.80 |
| ORLib4 | 100-20-196 | 2841.23 | 0.01 | 0.01 | - | 167.52 |
| ORLib5 | 100-33-196 | 542.11 | 0.27 | 0.78 | - | 412.33 |
| ORLib6 | 200-5-786 | 29140.97 | - | - | - | 42.78 |
| ORLib7 | 200-10-779 | 5891.58 | - | 0.01 | - | 96.01 |
| ORLib8 | 200-20-792 | 1775.83 | 0.02 | 0.07 | - | 548.24 |
| ORLib9 | 200-40-785 | 386.84 | 0.02 | 0.04 | - | 2061.17 |
| ORLib10 | 200-67-786 | 78.61 | 0.17 | 0.35 | - | 8012.85 |
| ORLib11 | 300-5-1772 | 15919.02 | - | - | - | 70.29 |
| ORLib12 | 300-10-1758 | 5129.39 | - | - | - | 247.05 |
| ORLib13 | 300-30-1760 | 496.90 | 0.01 | 0.01 | - | 1666.82 |
| ORLib14 | 300-60-1771 | 149.28 | 0.03 | 0.06 | - | 11817.41 |
| ORLib15 | 300-100-1754 | 39.23 | 0.07 | 0.16 | - | 25602.77 |
| ORLib16 | 400-5-3153 | 14093.02 | - | - | - | 97.62 |
| ORLib17 | 400-10-3142 | 3885.85 | - | 0.01 | - | 406.79 |
| ORLib18 | 400-40-3134 | 296.99 | 0.02 | 0.04 | - | 6850.09 |
| ORLib19 | 400-80-3134 | 65.46 | 0.03 | 0.05 | - | 24470.98 |
| ORLib20 | 400-133-3144 | 24.28 | 0.16 | 0.26 | -0.01 | 95963.86 |
| ORLib21 | 500-5-4909 | 13921.86 | 0.11 | 0.57 | - | 142.71 |
| ORLib22 | 500-10-4896 | 4258.49 | 0.03 | 0.17 | - | 499.77 |
| ORLib23 | 500-50-4903 | 156.77 | 0.02 | 0.03 | - | 9838.71 |
| ORLib24 | 500-100-4914 | 38.08 | 0.03 | 0.06 | - | 50642.39 |
| ORLib25 | 500-167-4894 | 11.31 | 0.26 | 0.53 | -0.01 | 189599.91 |
| ORLib26 | 600-5-7069 | 12936.60 | - | - | - | 196.64 |
| ORLib27 | 600-10-7072 | 3043.99 | - | - | - | 657.80 |
| ORLib28 | 600-60-7054 | 83.46 | 0.02 | 0.06 | - | 19519.96 |
| ORLib29 | 600-120-7042 | 22.71 | 0.04 | 0.08 | - | 98824.86 |
| ORLib30 | 600-200-7042 | 9.16 | 0.22 | 0.36 | -0.01 | 400567.11 |
| ORLib31 | 700-5-9601 | 11836.62 | - | - | - | 202.88 |
| ORLib32 | 700-10-9584 | 3454.78 | 0.02 | 0.04 | - | 816.55 |
| ORLib33 | 700-70-9616 | 66.70 | 0.01 | 0.03 | - | 32608.48 |
| ORLib34 | 700-140-9585 | 15.58 | 0.13 | 0.49 | - | 134356.54 |
| ORLib35 | 800-5-12548 | 10487.14 | 0.05 | 0.18 | - | 308.85 |
| ORLib36 | 800-10-12560 | 3339.53 | 0.01 | 0.02 | - | 1062.60 |
| ORLib37 | 800-80-12564 | 55.92 | 0.05 | 0.11 | - | 60750.38 |
| ORLib38 | 900-5-15898 | 10653.85 | 0.07 | 0.14 | - | 356.56 |
| ORLib39 | 900-10-15896 | 2598.53 | - | 0.01 | - | 889.59 |
| ORLib40 | 900-90-15879 | 40.31 | 0.03 | 0.05 | - | 80025.64 |
| Average |  |  | 0.05 | 0.14 | 0.00 | 31512.20 |

version of Fuzzy C-Means, maps the solution of Fuzzy C-Means to the closest point on the network. To use these modified heuristics, coordinates of the vertices on plane are needed. Since ORLib instances do not have vertex coordinates, those instances cannot be used in these experiments. Therefore, new data sets have been simulated. Two data sets, each has 60 instances, have been simulated by using two different procedures.

In this section, data generation algorithms will be discussed first. Then, performance of HGA-N will be compared with PD-Clustering heuristic and performance of HGAE will be compared with Fuzzy C-Means heuristic. Lastly, HGA-N and HGA-E solutions for simulated data sets in Fuzzy Clustering Problem will be discussed.

### 6.4.1 Data Generation for Heuristics

In Data Generation, two different data sets have been generated, namely Uniform and Random. In Figure 6.2, their structural difference could be observed visually. In Uniform instances, vertices look like equidistant to each other, while in Random instances, they are completely random. Connections are also more restricted in Uniform instances in a way that a vertex is mostly connected to its neighbors only. In the Random instances, the connections are random and there are fewer restrictions.

Uniform data set contains 60 problem instances with different number of vertices and edges. The generation procedure starts with generating random normal coordinates for vertices. Then, to ensure connectivity of the network, a random spanning tree is generated which also considers vertex proximity. After that, to satisfy the number of edges requirement, random edges are added to the network according to an insertion algorithm. Pseudocode is given in Appendix B.1.

Similarly, Random data set contains 60 problem instances with different number of vertices and edges. First, vertex coordinates are generated randomly. Second, to ensure connectivity, under the assumption that we have a complete graph, Prim's Algorithm is implemented to find a Minimum Spanning Tree [32]. Lastly, an edge insertion procedure is executed to ensure that we have as many number of edges as needed. Pseudocode is given in Appendix B.2.


Figure 6.2: A visualization of a Uniform instance (left) and Random instance (right)

### 6.4.2 Applying Heuristics to Networks

To be able to compare HGA algorithms with other algorithms to gain an insight about their performance, it is decided to modify two well-known heuristics to PD-Clustering and Fuzzy Clustering. Both algorithms have been discussed in $\$ 2.2$. These algorithms have two main steps, which is called location and allocation. In location phase, given the membership values, center locations are calculated. In allocation phase, given the center locations, membership values are calculated. Location-allocation phases are repeated until cluster center locations do not change through the iterations. As mentioned before, both algorithms are designed for problems on plane. Therefore, we modified the heuristics by adding an approximation step for center locations which is called Mapping. There are two different types of mapping: Vertex Mapping and Edge Mapping. In Vertex Mapping, centroid location is moved to the closest vertex on the graph, while in Edge Mapping, centroid location is moved to the closest point on the graph, which could be a vertex or edge. Mapping procedure is illustrated in Figure 6.3. In the light of the theoretical results obtained, Vertex Mapping is used in M-PD-Clustering while Edge Mapping is used in M-Fuzzy C-Means. Pseudocode of the algorithm is provided as Algorithm 10. It is worth noting that in the computational studies, 10 replications are made with the modified heuristics.

```
Algorithm 10 Modified PD-Clustering and Modified Fuzzy C-Means Heuristic
    Input: Graph, numClus
    Output: Solution
    Apply PD-Clustering or Fuzzy C-Means (FCM) given as Algorithm 3
    if PD-Clustering Problem is solved then
        Map centroid locations to nearest vertices on the graph
    else
        Map centroid locations to nearest point on the graph
    end if
```



Figure 6.3: Vertex Mapping(left) and Edge Mapping(right)

### 6.4.3 Comparison of HGA-N with Modified PD-Clustering Heuristic

Before comparing two solution approaches, it would be helpful to evaluate performances of each heuristic individually. Computational results of HGA-N and modified PD-Clustering Heuristic are given in Appendix C in Tables C.1-C.4, respectively. It is seen that both HGA-N has a robust performance (that is, solution quality is stable within replications) with these problem sets when PD-Clustering Problem is regarded, while the heuristic has higher percentage deviations from the best found solution, which implies that the heuristic is less robust than HGA-N.

To compare outputs of modified PD-Clustering Heuristic and HGA-N for both Uniform and Random problem sets easier, the Tables 6.10 and 6.11 are provided below. For both Uniform and Random instances, it is observed that HGA-N performs better than the modified heuristic. On average, solution of the heuristic deviates from that of HGA-N by $2.55 \%$ and $4.85 \%$ for Uniform and Random instances, respectively. In the worst case, the heuristic has a $5.68 \%$ deviation in Uniform instances, and $9.91 \%$ in Random instances. The heuristic is outperformed by HGA-N more in Random instances. In both problem sets, heuristic deviated more as the number of
clusters increase. Regarding runtimes, we can say that modified heuristic performs better in overall since the maximum duration for that is approximately 3 seconds. For the smaller instances having up to 100 vertices, HGA-N has lower computing times than M-PD-Clustering. For the larger instances, M-PD-Clustering has lower runtimes. These observations indicate higher computational complexity, but better solution quality in HGA-N.

### 6.4.4 Comparison of HGA-E with Modified Fuzzy C-Means Heuristic

Similar steps are followed in this part as well. Again, the modified heuristic and HGA are evaluated individually first. In Appendix C, computational results of HGA-E and modified Fuzzy C-Means Heuristic are given in Tables C.5, C.7 and C.6, C.8. It could be observed that HGA-E has low deviation values, average of which is less than $1 \%$, while the heuristic has substantially high deviation values. For both problem sets, we can say that HGA-E is more robust than the heuristic.

Tables 6.12 and 6.13 are given to be able to compare HGA-N and the heuristic conveniently. For both Uniform and Random instances, it is observed that HGA-E outperforms the heuristic in terms of the solution quality. Average deviations from the HGA-E solutions are $7.36 \%$ and $12.10 \%$ for Uniform and random problem sets, respectively. The highest deviations are $37.02 \%$ and $47.16 \%$ for Uniform and Random instances, respectively. When deviation values are investigated individually, it could be seen that the values increase as number of clusters increase. However, when runtimes are checked, it could be said that there are significant differences between runtimes of the heuristic and HGA-E. HGA-E has higher runtimes than M-Fuzzy CMeans. In short, HGA-E is better in solution quality, whereas the heuristic is better in runtime.

### 6.5 Center Collision

Center collision is the case when more than one cluster centers are located on the same location. In hard assignment problems, center collision is not observed. Cluster centers cannot collide at optimality in hard assignment problems since network is

Table 6.10: Comparison of HGA-N with M-PD-Clustering for PD-Clustering Problem in Uniform instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value (HGA-N) | Best Found Value (M-PD) | $\begin{aligned} & \text { \% Dev from } \\ & \text { HGA-N } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Runtime } \\ & \text { HGA-N (sec) } \end{aligned}$ | Runtime <br> Heur (M-PD) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Unif1 | 10-3-20 | 213.26 | 213.26 | - | 0.03 | 2.17 |
| Unif2 | 10-5-20 | 87.64 | 92.62 | 5.68 | 0.06 | 0.74 |
| Unif3 | 30-2-60 | 2015.38 | 2015.82 | - | 0.05 | 1.14 |
| Unif4 | 30-5-60 | 731.51 | 745.46 | 1.91 | 0.14 | 0.91 |
| Unif5 | 30-10-60 | 284.49 | 295.89 | 4.01 | 0.31 | 1.28 |
| Unif6 | 50-2-100 | 4563.88 | 4563.88 | - | 0.07 | 1.58 |
| Unif7 | 50-5-100 | 1583.40 | 1610.42 | 1.71 | 0.26 | 0.99 |
| Unif8 | 50-10-100 | 749.22 | 783.18 | 4.53 | 0.66 | 0.79 |
| Unif9 | 100-5-200 | 4833.39 | 4921.43 | 1.82 | 0.43 | 0.95 |
| Unif10 | 100-10-200 | 2332.16 | 2429.60 | 4.18 | 1.16 | 0.89 |
| Unif11 | 100-10-200 | 2329.87 | 2425.52 | 4.11 | 1.24 | 0.90 |
| Unif12 | 100-20-200 | 1005.43 | 1050.63 | 4.50 | 3.78 | 1.61 |
| Unif13 | 100-34-200 | 480.87 | 502.69 | 4.54 | 9.89 | 1.07 |
| Unif14 | 200-5-400 | 13649.64 | 13782.08 | 0.97 | 0.62 | 1.49 |
| Unif15 | 200-10-400 | 6847.57 | 6970.27 | 1.79 | 2.40 | 1.13 |
| Unif16 | 200-20-400 | 3271.08 | 3396.60 | 3.84 | 8.83 | 1.10 |
| Unif17 | 200-40-400 | 1433.28 | 1506.83 | 5.13 | 23.40 | 1.43 |
| Unif18 | 200-67-400 | 698.51 | 724.41 | 3.71 | 64.96 | 1.56 |
| Unif19 | 200-5-800 | 12681.06 | 12714.64 | - | 0.65 | 1.64 |
| Unif20 | 200-10-800 | 6060.36 | 6159.83 | 1.64 | 2.37 | 1.17 |
| Unif21 | 200-20-800 | 2913.24 | 3020.56 | 3.68 | 8.85 | 1.92 |
| Unif22 | 200-40-800 | 1290.65 | 1326.52 | 2.78 | 26.19 | 1.31 |
| Unif23 | 200-67-800 | 653.25 | 676.47 | 3.55 | 52.07 | 1.65 |
| Unif24 | 300-5-600 | 25856.59 | 26021.06 | 0.64 | 0.85 | 1.76 |
| Unif25 | 300-10-600 | 12597.72 | 12855.36 | 2.05 | 3.28 | 1.38 |
| Unif26 | 300-30-600 | 3805.94 | 3990.97 | 4.86 | 20.62 | 1.38 |
| Unif27 | 300-60-600 | 1705.46 | 1794.60 | 5.23 | 67.59 | 1.89 |
| Unif28 | 300-100-600 | 857.14 | 890.62 | 3.91 | 177.67 | 2.07 |
| Unif29 | 300-5-1200 | 23440.09 | 23475.62 | - | 0.86 | 1.77 |
| Unif30 | 300-10-1200 | 11066.61 | 11213.98 | 1.33 | 3.20 | 2.21 |
| Unif31 | 300-30-1200 | 3520.18 | 3640.19 | 3.41 | 22.05 | 1.53 |
| Unif32 | 300-60-1200 | 1550.89 | 1604.06 | 3.43 | 74.26 | 1.75 |
| Unif33 | 300-100-1200 | 801.13 | 826.07 | 3.11 | 142.57 | 2.18 |
| Unif34 | 300-5-1800 | 22761.22 | 22778.70 | - | 0.93 | 1.71 |
| Unif35 | 300-10-1800 | 11020.74 | 11144.15 | 1.12 | 3.67 | 2.17 |
| Unif36 | 300-30-1800 | 3441.03 | 3546.49 | 3.07 | 27.73 | 1.59 |
| Unif37 | 300-60-1800 | 1562.45 | 1616.21 | 3.44 | 89.06 | 1.90 |
| Unif38 | 300-100-1800 | 793.18 | 820.02 | 3.38 | 171.27 | 2.43 |
| Unif39 | 400-5-800 | 39692.01 | 40212.43 | 1.31 | 1.19 | 2.45 |
| Unif40 | 400-10-800 | 19528.20 | 19850.44 | 1.65 | 4.47 | 2.58 |
| Unif4 | 400-40-800 | 4475.42 | 4690.10 | 4.80 | 46.78 | 1.93 |
| Unif42 | 400-80-800 | 1964.99 | 2045.70 | 4.11 | 142.04 | 2.33 |
| Unif43 | 400-134-800 | 1002.30 | 1030.18 | 2.78 | 344.83 | 2.77 |
| Unif44 | 400-5-1600 | 35381.85 | 35427.14 | - | 1.11 | 2.40 |
| Unif45 | 400-10-1600 | 17452.06 | 17685.34 | 1.34 | 4.29 | 1.97 |
| Unif46 | 400-40-1600 | 4040.13 | 4222.24 | 4.51 | 49.79 | 1.93 |
| Unif47 | 400-80-1600 | 1809.82 | 1877.56 | 3.74 | 158.22 | 2.29 |
| Unif48 | 400-134-1600 | 904.75 | 930.77 | 2.88 | 342.23 | 3.58 |
| Unif49 | 400-5-2400 | 35137.15 | 35164.04 | - | 1.30 | 2.37 |
| Unif50 | 400-10-2400 | 17124.52 | 17281.96 | 0.92 | 4.80 | 2.02 |
| Unif51 | 400-40-2400 | 3927.64 | 4057.30 | 3.30 | 58.96 | 2.14 |
| Unif52 | 400-80-2400 | 1770.82 | 1843.66 | 4.11 | 172.13 | 2.50 |
| Unif53 | 400-134-2400 | 889.26 | 909.78 | 2.31 | 432.86 | 3.19 |
| Unif54 | 400-5-3200 | 34913.11 | 34949.88 | - | 1.30 | 2.51 |
| Unif55 | 400-10-3200 | 17183.09 | 17332.06 | 0.87 | 5.52 | 2.12 |
| Unif56 | 400-40-3200 | 3937.07 | 4073.71 | 3.47 | 62.04 | 2.16 |
| Unif57 | 400-80-3200 | 1776.13 | 1837.27 | 3.44 | 201.35 | 2.58 |
| Unif58 | 400-134-3200 | 887.91 | 914.74 | 3.02 | 436.90 | 3.20 |
| Unif59 | 600-5-1200 | 71662.16 | 72079.02 | 0.58 | 1.70 | 3.26 |
| Unif60 | 600-10-2400 | 31852.59 | 32020.83 | 0.53 | 7.43 | 2.49 |
| Average |  |  | 97 | 2.55 | 58.25 | 1.86 |

Table 6.11: Comparison of HGA-N with M-PD-Clustering for PD-Clustering Problem in Random instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value (HGA-N) | Best Found Value (Heur) | \% Dev from HGA-N | Runtime HGA-N (sec) | Runtime M-PD (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Rand1 | 10-3-20 | 171.79 | 171.79 | - | 0.04 | 0.86 |
| Rand2 | 10-5-20 | 71.85 | 74.65 | 3.90 | 0.05 | 1.18 |
| Rand3 | 30-2-60 | 1652.45 | 1683.36 | 1.87 | 0.05 | 0.74 |
| Rand4 | 30-5-60 | 551.51 | 556.34 | 0.87 | 0.16 | 0.73 |
| Rand5 | 30-10-60 | 245.42 | 266.17 | 8.45 | 0.37 | 0.85 |
| Rand6 | 50-2-100 | 3958.35 | 3966.10 | - | 0.06 | 1.34 |
| Rand7 | 50-5-100 | 1449.71 | 1529.81 | 5.53 | 0.28 | 0.97 |
| Rand8 | 50-10-100 | 592.15 | 637.65 | 7.68 | 0.66 | 1.60 |
| Rand9 | 100-5-200 | 3917.06 | 4008.95 | 2.35 | 0.36 | 1.42 |
| Rand10 | 100-10-200 | 1789.41 | 1896.52 | 5.99 | 1.09 | 0.98 |
| Rand11 | 100-10-200 | 1860.13 | 1967.49 | 5.77 | 1.18 | 0.97 |
| Rand12 | 100-20-200 | 788.38 | 863.73 | 9.56 | 3.46 | 0.94 |
| Rand13 | 100-34-200 | 393.33 | 424.05 | 7.81 | 12.41 | 1.00 |
| Rand14 | 200-5-400 | 12054.54 | 12441.54 | 3.21 | 0.61 | 2.01 |
| Rand15 | 200-10-400 | 5879.24 | 6287.66 | 6.95 | 1.98 | 1.37 |
| Rand16 | 200-20-400 | 2645.00 | 2809.87 | 6.23 | 7.56 | 1.10 |
| Rand17 | 200-40-400 | 1146.90 | 1231.55 | 7.38 | 26.04 | 1.22 |
| Rand18 | 200-67-400 | 553.17 | 607.98 | 9.91 | 69.07 | 1.61 |
| Rand19 | 200-5-800 | 10470.84 | 10639.96 | 1.62 | 0.66 | 2.22 |
| Rand 20 | 200-10-800 | 4865.25 | 4974.89 | 2.25 | 1.97 | 1.97 |
| Rand21 | 200-20-800 | 2172.54 | 2289.88 | 5.40 | 8.63 | 1.58 |
| Rand 22 | 200-40-800 | 1003.63 | 1080.13 | 7.62 | 28.97 | 1.33 |
| Rand 23 | 200-67-800 | 508.63 | 549.46 | 8.03 | 77.85 | 2.03 |
| Rand24 | 300-5-600 | 22797.94 | 23244.76 | 1.96 | 0.82 | 2.00 |
| Rand 25 | 300-10-600 | 10927.29 | 11467.04 | 4.94 | 2.92 | 2.09 |
| Rand26 | 300-30-600 | 3253.58 | 3531.87 | 8.55 | 21.58 | 1.47 |
| Rand27 | 300-60-600 | 1400.81 | 1520.18 | 8.52 | 85.72 | 2.16 |
| Rand 28 | 300-100-600 | 709.90 | 762.14 | 7.36 | 231.47 | 2.33 |
| Rand29 | 300-5-1200 | 19002.21 | 19055.84 | - | 0.91 | 2.16 |
| Rand30 | 300-10-1200 | 9021.96 | 9308.12 | 3.17 | 2.96 | 2.30 |
| Rand31 | 300-30-1200 | 2772.83 | 3004.32 | 8.35 | 20.96 | 1.55 |
| Rand32 | 300-60-1200 | 1242.36 | 1332.47 | 7.25 | 87.21 | 2.42 |
| Rand33 | 300-100-1200 | 623.10 | 661.02 | 6.09 | 242.33 | 2.10 |
| Rand34 | 300-5-1800 | 18587.80 | 18659.37 | - | 0.88 | 2.39 |
| Rand35 | 300-10-1800 | 8744.83 | 9004.01 | 2.96 | 2.92 | 2.09 |
| Rand36 | 300-30-1800 | 2657.48 | 2840.51 | 6.89 | 22.67 | 1.65 |
| Rand37 | 300-60-1800 | 1179.35 | 1252.51 | 6.20 | 95.47 | 1.80 |
| Rand38 | 300-100-1800 | 582.16 | 616.20 | 5.85 | 290.25 | 2.17 |
| Rand39 | 400-5-800 | 35321.72 | 35810.02 | 1.38 | 1.00 | 3.01 |
| Rand40 | 400-10-800 | 16440.96 | 17292.16 | 5.18 | 4.34 | 2.30 |
| Rand41 | 400-40-800 | 3715.01 | 3962.43 | 6.66 | 47.61 | 1.99 |
| Rand42 | 400-80-800 | 1696.47 | 1823.37 | 7.48 | 163.95 | 2.32 |
| Rand43 | 400-134-800 | 844.87 | 901.66 | 6.72 | 518.92 | 2.84 |
| Rand44 | 400-5-1600 | 29290.89 | 29548.37 | 0.88 | 1.14 | 3.23 |
| Rand45 | 400-10-1600 | 13914.49 | 14349.68 | 3.13 | 3.75 | 2.43 |
| Rand46 | 400-40-1600 | 3150.73 | 3356.87 | 6.54 | 49.97 | 2.17 |
| Rand47 | 400-80-1600 | 1401.28 | 1497.81 | 6.89 | 187.00 | 2.32 |
| Rand48 | 400-134-1600 | 708.22 | 752.78 | 6.29 | 551.02 | 2.94 |
| Rand49 | 400-5-2400 | 29222.82 | 29359.89 | 6.2 | 1.13 | 3.23 |
| Rand50 | 400-10-2400 | 13828.19 | 14080.58 | 1.83 | 4.91 | 2.58 |
| Rand51 | 400-40-2400 | 3091.03 | 3283.23 | 6.22 | 53.21 | 2.24 |
| Rand52 | 400-80-2400 | 1364.23 | 1453.68 | 6.56 | 209.39 | 3.32 |
| Rand53 | 400-134-2400 | 689.15 | 727.97 | 5.63 | 662.51 | 2.99 |
| Rand54 | 400-5-3200 | 28469.36 | 28506.42 | - | 1.33 | 3.14 |
| Rand55 | 400-10-3200 | 13481.58 | 13842.32 | 2.68 | 4.62 | 3.26 |
| Rand56 | 400-40-3200 | 3053.87 | 3228.46 | 5.72 | 62.89 | 2.25 |
| Rand57 | 400-80-3200 | 1367.72 | 1453.16 | 6.25 | 221.90 | 2.73 |
| Rand58 | 400-134-3200 | 669.21 | 697.31 | 4.20 | 788.17 | 3.25 |
| Rand59 | 600-5-1200 | 64906.87 | 66522.30 | 2.49 | 1.73 | 4.54 |
| Rand60 | 600-10-2400 | 26152.89 | 26638.87 | 1.86 | 7.36 | 4.27 |
|  | Average |  | 98 | 4.85 | 81.67 | 2.07 |

Table 6.12: Comparison of HGA-E with the Heuristic for Fuzzy Clustering Problem
in Uniform instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found <br> Value (HGA-E) | Best Found Value (M-FCM) | \% Dev from HGA-N | Runtime HGA-E (sec) | Runtime <br> M-FCM (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Unif1 | 10-3-20 | 6655.58 | 8859.17 | 33.11 | 1.24 | 1.05 |
| Unif2 | 10-5-20 | 1556.71 | 1617.13 | 3.88 | 2.21 | 0.86 |
| Unif3 | 30-2-60 | 160131.33 | 167675.92 | 4.71 | 1.16 | 1.80 |
| Unif4 | 30-5-60 | 22152.84 | 24222.26 | 9.34 | 5.78 | 1.51 |
| Unif5 | 30-10-60 | 4125.11 | 4533.42 | 9.90 | 15.53 | 1.11 |
| Unif6 | 50-2-100 | 479214.10 | 527752.67 | 10.13 | 1.62 | 2.27 |
| Unif7 | 50-5-100 | 59611.87 | 62723.42 | 5.22 | 6.89 | 2.85 |
| Unif8 | 50-10-100 | 14451.55 | 14978.02 | 3.64 | 20.57 | 1.45 |
| Unif9 | 100-5-200 | 265868.13 | 287149.10 | 8.00 | 11.72 | 3.09 |
| Unif10 | 100-10-200 | 63812.88 | 66531.01 | 4.26 | 37.03 | 2.41 |
| Unif11 | 100-10-200 | 63827.80 | 66860.66 | 4.75 | 35.67 | 2.02 |
| Unif12 | 100-20-200 | 13116.98 | 13536.41 | 3.20 | 123.26 | 1.82 |
| Unif13 | 100-34-200 | 3623.30 | 3889.82 | 7.36 | 297.78 | 2.25 |
| Unif14 | 200-5-400 | 1047129.21 | 1151522.07 | 9.97 | 23.28 | 6.75 |
| Unif15 | 200-10-400 | 262448.37 | 272463.37 | 3.82 | 77.73 | 5.69 |
| Unif16 | 200-20-400 | 62079.05 | 65507.49 | 5.52 | 232.48 | 2.92 |
| Unif17 | 200-40-400 | 13425.24 | 14286.28 | 6.41 | 719.78 | 4.01 |
| Unif18 | 200-67-400 | 3818.47 | 4018.41 | 5.24 | 1695.89 | 5.46 |
| Unif19 | 200-5-800 | 892697.57 | 1184062.22 | 32.64 | 64.03 | 4.81 |
| Unif20 | 200-10-800 | 205094.98 | 212317.08 | 3.52 | 244.18 | 5.15 |
| Unif21 | 200-20-800 | 50154.47 | 52140.66 | 3.96 | 895.96 | 4.07 |
| Unif22 | 200-40-800 | 10919.94 | 11432.29 | 4.69 | 3021.46 | 5.85 |
| Unif23 | 200-67-800 | 3318.67 | 3453.65 | 4.07 | 8135.81 | 8.69 |
| Unif24 | 300-5-600 | 2474648.85 | 2647378.07 | 6.98 | 33.74 | 7.88 |
| Unif25 | 300-10-600 | 586791.56 | 610258.39 | 4.00 | 124.30 | 7.94 |
| Unif26 | 300-30-600 | 56589.18 | 59948.24 | 5.94 | 614.87 | 4.89 |
| Unif27 | 300-60-600 | 12720.11 | 13567.98 | 6.67 | 2168.65 | 7.08 |
| Unif28 | 300-100-600 | 3842.52 | 4096.60 | 6.61 | 6035.54 | 10.55 |
| Unif29 | 300-5-1200 | 2039803.05 | 2160966.72 | 5.94 | 109.03 | 18.04 |
| Unif30 | 300-10-1200 | 453307.97 | 468558.73 | 3.36 | 393.55 | 9.19 |
| Unif31 | 300-30-1200 | 48435.21 | 50623.83 | 4.52 | 2692.02 | 7.03 |
| Unif32 | 300-60-1200 | 10432.58 | 11056.87 | 5.98 | 9738.68 | 11.45 |
| Unif33 | 300-100-1200 | 3314.90 | 3471.09 | 4.71 | 25134.16 | 18.05 |
| Unif34 | 300-5-1800 | 1917230.46 | 2626982.41 | 37.02 | 192.72 | 8.53 |
| Unif35 | 300-10-1800 | 448921.85 | 466590.34 | 3.94 | 836.54 | 11.79 |
| Unif36 | 300-30-1800 | 46281.74 | 49218.22 | 6.34 | 5528.38 | 9.94 |
| Unif37 | 300-60-1800 | 10577.11 | 11123.44 | 5.17 | 19125.57 | 16.14 |
| Unif38 | 300-100-1800 | 3252.36 | 3480.85 | 7.03 | 52921.46 | 25.18 |
| Unif39 | 400-5-800 | 4324419.85 | 4556817.00 | 5.37 | 42.30 | 8.37 |
| Unif40 | 400-10-800 | 1057090.18 | 1096703.44 | 3.75 | 153.90 | 8.77 |
| Unif41 | 400-40-800 | 58531.25 | 62438.41 | 6.68 | 1405.21 | 7.46 |
| Unif42 | 400-80-800 | 12675.22 | 13586.69 | 7.19 | 4687.63 | 11.70 |
| Unif43 | 400-134-800 | 3928.98 | 4119.31 | 4.84 | 13600.78 | 17.78 |
| Unif44 | 400-5-1600 | 3475104.54 | 3724559.20 | 7.18 | 144.65 | 13.12 |
| Unif45 | 400-10-1600 | 838938.46 | 867975.34 | 3.46 | 595.97 | 11.43 |
| Unif46 | 400-40-1600 | 48077.07 | 50621.80 | 5.29 | 6141.21 | 11.49 |
| Unif4 | 400-80-1600 | 10699.23 | 11243.61 | 5.09 | 20966.77 | 19.23 |
| Unif48 | 400-134-1600 | 3178.91 | 3347.03 | 5.29 | 58307.18 | 30.43 |
| Unif49 | 400-5-2400 | 3417234.38 | 4119848.02 | 20.56 | 269.76 | 11.23 |
| Unif50 | 400-10-2400 | 806814.99 | 831725.77 | 3.09 | 1296.82 | 13.20 |
| Unif51 | 400-40-2400 | 45121.41 | 47428.94 | 5.11 | 12575.83 | 15.64 |
| Unif52 | 400-80-2400 | 10233.99 | 10843.78 | 5.96 | 44332.12 | 26.92 |
| Unif53 | 400-134-2400 | 3065.18 | 3231.12 | 5.41 | 132329.73 | 42.98 |
| Unif54 | 400-5-3200 | 3358594.45 | 3889626.56 | 15.81 | 453.56 | 10.35 |
| Unif55 | 400-10-3200 | 812646.65 | 850686.80 | 4.68 | 1902.82 | 14.00 |
| Unif56 | 400-40-3200 | 45363.98 | 47511.76 | 4.73 | 20757.00 | 19.46 |
| Unif57 | 400-80-3200 | 10347.27 | 11039.63 | 6.69 | 72079.54 | 34.65 |
| Unif58 | 400-134-3200 | 3054.60 | 3222.96 | 5.51 | 213070.67 | 56.58 |
| Unif59 | 600-5-1200 | 9476422.09 | 9882690.88 | 4.29 | 68.11 | 23.20 |
| Unif60 | 600-10-2400 | 1853226.67 | 1931256.14 | 4.21 | 1033.24 | 20.29 |
| Average |  |  | 99 | 7.36 | 12458.92 | 11.33 |

Table 6.13: Comparison of HGA-E with the Heuristic for Fuzzy Clustering Problem in Random instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value (HGA-E) | Best Found Value (M-FCM) | \% Dev from HGA-N | $\begin{aligned} & \hline \text { Runtime } \\ & \text { HGA-E (sec) } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \hline \text { Runtime } \\ & \text { M-FCM (sec) } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Rand1 | 10-3-20 | 4322.92 | 4883.51 | 12.97 | 0.81 | 1.03 |
| Rand2 | 10-5-20 | 1047.41 | 1090.97 | 4.16 | 1.65 | 0.90 |
| Rand3 | 30-2-60 | 114353.98 | 133065.31 | 16.36 | 1.14 | 1.49 |
| Rand4 | 30-5-60 | 13461.07 | 14554.77 | 8.12 | 4.84 | 1.44 |
| Rand5 | 30-10-60 | 3095.19 | 3246.72 | 4.90 | 16.66 | 1.21 |
| Rand6 | 50-2-100 | 381819.64 | 401552.97 | 5.17 | 1.51 | 1.36 |
| Rand7 | 50-5-100 | 49577.60 | 56225.44 | 13.41 | 7.13 | 1.80 |
| Rand8 | 50-10-100 | 9118.79 | 10229.48 | 12.18 | 22.21 | 1.87 |
| Rand9 | 100-5-200 | 184413.36 | 210621.58 | 14.21 | 9.67 | 2.36 |
| Rand10 | 100-10-200 | 38521.14 | 41300.07 | 7.21 | 34.58 | 2.26 |
| Rand11 | 100-10-200 | 41668.27 | 45885.99 | 10.12 | 34.34 | 2.80 |
| Rand12 | 100-20-200 | 8154.10 | 9289.36 | 13.92 | 120.08 | 2.26 |
| Rand13 | 100-34-200 | 2407.44 | 2847.95 | 18.30 | 323.36 | 2.39 |
| Rand14 | 200-5-400 | 832510.89 | 874897.08 | 5.09 | 17.35 | 2.64 |
| Rand15 | 200-10-400 | 196558.92 | 215569.60 | 9.67 | 58.09 | 3.18 |
| Rand16 | 200-20-400 | 42076.19 | 46605.49 | 10.76 | 178.97 | 3.71 |
| Rand17 | 200-40-400 | 8677.84 | 10260.89 | 18.24 | 759.00 | 5.21 |
| Rand18 | 200-67-400 | 2421.18 | 2837.36 | 17.19 | 1759.47 | 5.59 |
| Rand19 | 200-5-800 | 619974.72 | 681907.89 | 9.99 | 47.73 | 3.23 |
| Rand20 | 200-10-800 | 137142.01 | 148680.84 | 8.41 | 168.38 | 4.01 |
| Rand 21 | 200-20-800 | 28233.05 | 31414.08 | 11.27 | 715.10 | 4.87 |
| Rand 22 | 200-40-800 | 6582.09 | 7302.13 | 10.94 | 2403.86 | 6.98 |
| Rand23 | 200-67-800 | 2004.43 | 2296.36 | 14.56 | 6167.42 | 8.78 |
| Rand24 | 300-5-600 | 1950729.78 | 2090362.18 | 7.16 | 26.13 | 8.57 |
| Rand 25 | 300-10-600 | 442659.30 | 476489.76 | 7.64 | 95.96 | 6.47 |
| Rand26 | 300-30-600 | 41926.55 | 47529.67 | 13.36 | 581.83 | 6.87 |
| Rand27 | 300-60-600 | 8574.09 | 9700.77 | 13.14 | 1927.61 | 7.79 |
| Rand28 | 300-100-600 | 2658.14 | 2939.21 | 10.57 | 5060.00 | 10.96 |
| Rand29 | 300-5-1200 | 1360727.48 | 1509220.88 | 10.91 | 76.33 | 4.93 |
| Rand30 | 300-10-1200 | 306503.85 | 321648.47 | 4.94 | 273.04 | 6.65 |
| Rand31 | 300-30-1200 | 30125.46 | 33756.87 | 12.05 | 1818.63 | 9.40 |
| Rand32 | 300-60-1200 | 6738.31 | 7531.33 | 11.77 | 7005.78 | 12.78 |
| Rand33 | 300-100-1200 | 2003.18 | 2236.38 | 11.64 | 18828.63 | 17.84 |
| Rand34 | 300-5-1800 | 1288078.96 | 1419247.99 | 10.18 | 131.75 | 4.98 |
| Rand35 | 300-10-1800 | 289619.10 | 322997.93 | 11.53 | 530.42 | 8.54 |
| Rand36 | 300-30-1800 | 27731.79 | 31735.50 | 14.44 | 3583.54 | 10.95 |
| Rand37 | 300-60-1800 | 6034.42 | 6813.22 | 12.91 | 13862.36 | 16.18 |
| Rand38 | 300-100-1800 | 1748.24 | 1963.89 | 12.34 | 39138.58 | 24.89 |
| Rand39 | 400-5-800 | 3463718.14 | 4541066.99 | 31.10 | 33.62 | 5.32 |
| Rand40 | 400-10-800 | 760198.32 | 827039.69 | 8.79 | 108.11 | 8.23 |
| Rand41 | 400-40-800 | 40799.08 | 45811.72 | 12.29 | 1181.04 | 10.27 |
| Rand42 | 400-80-800 | 9434.29 | 10996.01 | 16.55 | 3998.40 | 12.56 |
| Rand43 | 400-134-800 | 2801.27 | 3141.39 | 12.14 | 11214.83 | 18.35 |
| Rand44 | 400-5-1600 | 2383757.76 | 2601985.64 | 9.15 | 83.24 | 5.38 |
| Rand45 | 400-10-1600 | 548209.44 | 593105.39 | 8.19 | 377.79 | 6.89 |
| Rand46 | 400-40-1600 | 29387.36 | 33513.46 | 14.04 | 4257.15 | 13.61 |
| Rand47 | 400-80-1600 | 6381.86 | 7171.00 | 12.37 | 14259.10 | 19.86 |
| Rand48 | 400-134-1600 | 1949.63 | 2175.27 | 11.57 | 42790.46 | 30.21 |
| Rand49 | 400-5-2400 | 2375468.90 | 2679823.06 | 12.81 | 172.30 | 6.19 |
| Rand50 | 400-10-2400 | 530390.82 | 568011.53 | 7.09 | 696.92 | 8.28 |
| Rand51 | 400-40-2400 | 28059.38 | 32104.86 | 14.42 | 8072.04 | 16.97 |
| Rand52 | 400-80-2400 | 6049.09 | 6726.87 | 11.20 | 28975.33 | 27.46 |
| Rand53 | 400-134-2400 | 1837.80 | 2038.77 | 10.94 | 88997.17 | 42.71 |
| Rand54 | 400-5-3200 | 2232532.18 | 3285406.89 | 47.16 | 274.18 | 7.34 |
| Rand55 | 400-10-3200 | 513240.35 | 547134.08 | 6.60 | 1350.56 | 9.37 |
| Rand56 | 400-40-3200 | 27280.05 | 30788.64 | 12.86 | 13002.71 | 22.63 |
| Rand57 | 400-80-3200 | 6053.57 | 6867.96 | 13.45 | 49737.58 | 35.64 |
| Rand58 | 400-134-3200 | 1730.19 | 1906.36 | 10.18 | 154880.69 | 55.71 |
| Rand59 | 600-5-1200 | 7642367.47 | 8772882.86 | 14.79 | 62.36 | 6.73 |
| Rand60 | 600-10-2400 | 1260072.74 | 1339688.91 | 6.32 | 706.25 | 12.45 |
| Average |  |  | 100 | 12.10 | 8850.43 | 10.19 |

partitioned in the hard clustering problem. However, in soft assignment problems no partitioning occurs (that is, every vertex is assigned to every cluster), center collision could be observed. In this section, center collision in soft assignment problems will be described using two example problems.

The first example is a network with the shape of polygon. Each corner and center of the polygon corresponds to one vertex. The network with the shape of pentagon is illustrated in Figure 6.4. We can have different examples with different number of sides. As another example, we may take an octagon (which corresponds to a network with 9 vertices) and solve all the four types of clustering problems with HGA-N. Figure 6.5 presents the solutions for four types of problems for an octagon network with 2 clusters. Cluster centers are shown in bold in the figure. The hard clustering solutions are given in bottom cells. For P-Median Problem, cluster centers are found as vertices 2 and 9. Vertices are colored according to their assignment to clusters. For example, vertices 1, 2 and 3 are assigned to the cluster with center that is on vertex 2, and the rest is assigned to the other cluster. For SSC Problem, cluster centers are found as vertices 1 and 9. In this example, solutions of P-Median Problem and Sum of Squares Clustering Problem are symmetrical. In none of these two, center collision is observed. However, if PD-Clustering Problem is solved with the same network, both centers are located to vertex 9. For Fuzzy Clustering with fuzzifier constant $\mathrm{m}=3$, both centers are found as vertex 9 again. In short, in this example, in both soft clustering problems, cluster centers collide.

The second example is a symmetrical network with two vertices in the middle that are connected, and a number of vertices connected to the vertices in the middle. We call this example an H -tree. An H-tree network example is given in the Figure 6.6. In $H$-tree, there are $2 n+2$ vertices in total and $n$ vertices are connected to each vertex in the center. Each edge has a length of 1 unit. Both PD-Clustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem with $\mathrm{m}=3$ are solved for H -tree networks with different $n$ values, and with 3 clusters. The solutions of HGA-N are illustrated in Figure6.7. The vertices selected as cluster centers are shown with bold lines. When $\mathrm{n}=2$, in PD-Clustering Problem, cluster centers are vertices 1, 2 and 4, while these are vertices 3 and 4 for Fuzzy Clustering Problem. So for n=2, centers collide in Fuzzy Clustering Problem. When $n=3$, as in $n=2$, centers collide in Fuzzy Clustering Problem. When $n=4$, in


Figure 6.4: A network example with the shape of pentagon

## 2 Clusters - Octagon

Suzzy Clustering (m=3)

Figure 6.5: Solutions to a network with the shape of octagon when there are 2 clusters
both PD-Clustering and Fuzzy Clustering Problem, centers collide. With these three n values, we observed that as n increases, centers start to collide. In Appendix A, proof of this observation is provided.

In brief, in soft clustering problems, more than one center can be located on a vertex. This phenomenon is also observed in different problem instances that are solved.


Figure 6.6: An H-tree network with $n$ vertices connected to both vertices in the middle

PD-Clustering



1,4,5
3 Clusters
Fuzzy Clustering ( $\mathrm{m}=3$ )




Figure 6.7: Solutions for H -tree with different n values

### 6.5.1 Comparison of Center Locations

As four different clustering problems are solved and analyzed for the ORLib dataset, analyzing differences in solutions is considered as important to gain insight about these problems. The solutions for selected problem instances are compared, and number of common centers are counted. The results are given in Table 6.14 where each column represents the results for every pair of clustering problems. Looking at the first column p-med \& PD in which P-Median and PD-Clustering solutions are compared, we can see that there are similarities between their solutions, but the highest similarity observed is $50 \%$ which is in ORLib $3,12,32$ and 36 instances. As a common feature, all these instances have 10 clusters. In the instances with 5 clusters, the highest similarity is $60 \%$ which is observed in ORLib 6, 21 and 35 instances. In the second column, SSC and Fuzzy Clustering Problem are compared. The highest similarity with 10 cluster instances and 5 cluster instances are $50 \%$ and $60 \%$, respectively. When PD-Clustering and fuzzy clustering solutions are compared (given in the third column), it could be noted that both clustering algorithms find exactly the same centers in 7 instances. Based on the average values, we can say that number of common centers with 5 clusters are slightly higher than these with 10 clusters in every pair of comparisons. Additionally, it could be seen that the highest similarity is in the column PD \& Fuzzy. To sum up, different clustering approaches may produce common centers on the selected instances (up to a point). It is seen that similarity of the solutions depends on the assignment type. That is, higher similarity in solutions between the clustering approaches attained when their assignment types are the same.

### 6.5.2 Center Collision in ORLib Instances

As discussed in $\S 6.5$, center collision is observed in soft assignment problems, that is, more than one cluster centers could be located to the same location. In Table 6.15, number of centers collide in PD-Clustering and fuzzy clustering is reported. If there is no collision, it is shown with "-" symbol. In the case of collisions, number of centers collide on vertices are reported. For example, in a solution with centers on vertices $4,7,7,13,13,13,92$, there are collisions in two different places. Therefore,

Table 6.14: Comparison of center locations for different problems

|  | Vertices-Clusters- | Number of Common Centers |  |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | Edges | (p-med \& PD) | (SSC \& Fuzzy) | (PD \& Fuzzy) |
| ORLib1 | $100-5-198$ | - | 2 | 2 |
| ORLib2 | $100-10-193$ | 2 | 1 | 7 |
| ORLib3 | $100-10-198$ | 5 | 5 | 8 |
| ORLib6 | $200-5-786$ | 3 | 1 | 5 |
| ORLib7 | $200-10-779$ | 2 | 3 | 9 |
| ORLib11 | $300-5-1772$ | 1 | 1 | 4 |
| ORLib12 | $300-10-1758$ | 5 | 5 | 9 |
| ORLib16 | $400-5-3153$ | 1 | 1 | 5 |
| ORLib17 | $400-10-3142$ | 2 | 3 | 5 |
| ORLib21 | $500-5-4909$ | 3 | 3 | 5 |
| ORLib22 | $500-10-4896$ | 4 | 4 | 10 |
| ORLib26 | $600-5-7069$ | 2 | 2 | 5 |
| ORLib27 | $600-10-7072$ | 1 | 2 | 9 |
| ORLib31 | $700-5-9601$ | 3 | 2 | 5 |
| ORLib32 | $700-10-9584$ | 5 | 5 | 8 |
| ORLib35 | $800-5-12548$ | 3 | 3 | 5 |
| ORLib36 | $800-10-12560$ | 5 | 5 | 9 |
| ORLib38 | $900-5-15898$ | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| ORLib39 | $900-10-15896$ | 2 | 4 | 8 |
|  | Average | 2.63 | 2.84 | 6.37 |
|  | 5 Clusters | 1.89 | 1.89 | 4.33 |
|  | 10 Clusters | 3.30 | 3.70 | 8.20 |

the reported result will be " 2,3 ", since we have two centers in vertex 7 and three centers in vertex 13. Looking at the results, there is no collision in 2 instances and 1 instance in PD-Clustering and fuzzy clustering, respectively. The highest collision occurred in ORLib7, in which 6 and 7 centers are located to the same vertex in PDClustering and Fuzzy Clustering solutions. In overall, it is observed that the number of centers collide in Fuzzy Clustering is more than that in PD-Clustering Problem.

Table 6.15: Number of centers collide for selected ORLib instances

|  | Vertices-Clusters- | Number of Centers Collide |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Instance | Edges | PD-Clustering | Fuzzy Clustering |
| ORLib1 | $100-5-198$ | 2 | 2,2 |
| ORLib2 | $100-10-193$ | 3 | 5 |
| ORLib3 | $100-10-198$ | 2 | 2 |
| ORLib6 | $200-5-786$ |  |  |
| ORLib7 | $200-10-779$ | 6 | 7 |
| ORLib11 | $300-5-1772$ | 2 | 2,2 |
| ORLib12 | $300-10-1758$ | 2 | 3 |
| ORLib16 | $400-5-3153$ | 2 | 2 |
| ORLib17 | $400-10-3142$ | 2,4 | 2,4 |
| ORLib21 | $500-5-4909$ | 2,2 | 2,2 |
| ORLib22 | $500-10-4896$ | 3 | 3 |
| ORLib26 | $600-5-7069$ | 2 | 2 |
| ORLib27 | $600-10-7072$ | 6,2 | $2,6,2$ |
| ORLib31 | $700-5-9601$ | 2,2 | 2,2 |
| ORLib32 | $700-10-9584$ | 2 | 2 |
| ORLib35 | $800-5-12548$ | 2 | 2 |
| ORLib36 | $800-10-12560$ | 2 | 2,2 |
| ORLib38 | $900-5-15898$ | 2 | 2 |
| ORLib39 | $900-10-15896$ | 2,6 | 2,5 |

## CHAPTER 7

## CONCLUSION

In this thesis, Center-Based Clustering Problems on Networks have been analyzed. In the scope of this study, the following four problems have been investigated that differ in assignment scheme and objective function used.

- P-Median Problem,
- Sum of Squares Clustering Problem,
- PD-Clustering Problem,
- Fuzzy Clustering Problem.

Among these problems, P-Median Problem is a well-known Facility Location Problem. Planar case of Sum of Squares Clustering Problem is also widely studied in the literature, and network version of the problem is studied in [1]. Besides these two hard assignment problems, two clustering problems on networks that use soft assignment scheme are newly studied: PD-Clustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem.

In order to analyze these problems on hand, a framework is used. This framework is inspired by the studies [28], [22], [23] and [24] which mainly focus on finding theoretical properties of optimal solutions of certain Facility Location Problems. In our case, we analyzed these clustering problems in order to derive theoretical results. We prove that the optimal cluster centers are always located on vertices V in PDClustering Problem. For Fuzzy Clustering Problem, we found that the optimal centers could be located anywhere on the network $\mathbf{G}=(\mathbf{E}, \mathbf{V})$. Summarizing the results, it
is found that cluster centers will be located on V in P-Median Problem and PDClustering Problem while these could be located anywhere on the network in Sum of Squares Clustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem.

With the derived results, a solution framework is developed which is a Genetic Algorithm with Local Search embedded. This solution approach is called Hybrid Genetic Algorithm (HGA). Benefiting the theoretical results obtained, two versions of HGA are proposed: Node Based HGA (HGA-N) and Edge Based HGA (HGA-E). HGA-N is proposed for P-Median Problem and PD-Clustering Problem, and HGA-E is designed for Sum of Squares Clustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem. In order to test performance of these algorithms, if available, benchmark instances are solved, and the solutions available in the literature are used. For P-Median Problem, HGA-N is able to find solutions with insignificant percentage deviations from the reported optimal objective function values. For Sum of Squares Clustering Problem, HGA-E is able to find solutions that have lower objective function values than the ones reported in [1]. Since PD-Clustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem problems are newly studied on networks, we do not have previously reported objective values for these. Therefore, heuristics that are well-known for the planar versions of these problems are modified for the network case. Since these heuristics require vertex coordinates, two data sets (Uniform and Random) are generated by two different procedures. Compared to these heuristics, HGA-N and HGA-E find considerably better solutions for PD-Clustering Problem and Fuzzy Clustering Problem, respectively. It could be concluded that HGA has a promising performance for the problems on hand.

This study has three main theoretical contributions. First, to the best of our knowledge, soft clustering problems are newly studied by us. Second, Center-Based Clustering Problems have been analyzed from a Location Theory perspective, and theoretical results are obtained for all the problems studied. For PD-Clustering Problem, it is found that the optimal solution is on vertices. In other words, regardless of the assignment scheme, in two clustering problems (P-Median Problem and PD-Clustering Problem) that use sum of distance as objective function, cluster centers will be located on vertices. Third, a solution framework has been developed for these problems that is called HGA. HGA-N finds solutions objective function of which is very close to
the ones reported, and HGA-E outperformed results reported in the literature.
This study could be utilized in developing approaches to problems from various disciplines, such as Sensor Networks, Emergency Medical Services (EMS) Location Problems, Protein-Protein Interaction (PPI) Problems and Humanitarian Logistics Problems.

A future research direction could be defining new problems with different objectives, such as an objective function as a survival function that decreases with the distance. A limitation of this study is that it is defined on Euclidean Graphs, that is, a network satisfying metric properties. Other types of networks that do not satisfy metric properties could be studied in the future, such as social networks. Furthermore, there are studies in the literature to map networks that do not satisfy Euclidean properties to Euclidean networks. With the help of these approaches, application areas of this study could be extended further.

## REFERENCES

[1] E. Carrizosa, N. Mladenovic, and R. Todosijevic, "Variable neighborhood search for minimum sum-of-squares clustering on networks," European Journal of Operational Research, vol. 230, pp. 356,363, 2013.
[2] J. A. Hartigan, Clustering Algorithms. John Wiley and Sons, 1975.
[3] S. Ayramo and T. Karkkainen, "Introduction to partitioning based clustering methods with a robust example," Report, 2006.
[4] S. E. Schaeffer, "Graph clustering," Computer Science Review I, pp. 27-64, 2007.
[5] A. K. Jain, M. N. Murty, and P. J. Flynn, "Data clustering: a review," ACM computing surveys (CSUR), vol. 31, no. 3, pp. 264-323, 1999.
[6] P. Berkhin, "A survey of clustering data mining techniques," in Grouping multidimensional data, pp. 25-71, Springer, 2006.
[7] R. Xu and D. Wunsch, "Survey of clustering algorithms," IEEE Transactions on neural networks, vol. 16, no. 3, pp. 645-678, 2005.
[8] S. C. Johnson, "Hierarchical clustering schemes," Psychometrika, vol. 32, no. 3, pp. 241-254, 1967.
[9] J. Hartigan and M. A. Wong, "A k-means clustering algorithm," Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. Series C (Applied Statistics), vol. 28, no. 1, pp. 100108, 1979.
[10] L. Kaufman and P. J. Rousseeuw, Finding Groups in Data: an Introduction to Cluster Analysis. John Wiley and Sons, 2005.
[11] H. J. Zimmermann, "Fuzzy set theory," WIREs Computational Statistics, vol. 2, 2010.
[12] J. C. Bezdek, R. Ehrlich, and W. Full, "Fcm: The fuzzy c-means clustering algorithm," Computers and Geosciences, vol. 10, no. 2-3, pp. 191-203, 1984.
[13] C. Iyigun and A. Ben-Israel, "Probabilistic d-clustering," Journal of Classification, vol. 25, pp. 5-26, 2008.
[14] J. H. Holland, Adaptation in Natural and Artificial Systems. University of Michigan Press, 1975.
[15] K. Krishna and M. Narasimha Murty, "Genetic k-means algorithm," IEEE Transactions on Systems, Man, and Cybernetics-Part B: Cybernetics, vol. 29, no. 3, 1999.
[16] W. Sheng and X. Liu, "A genetic k-medoids clustering algorithm," Journal of Heuristics, vol. 12, pp. 447-466, 2006.
[17] C. C. Aggarwal and H. Wang, Managing and Mining Graph Data, ch. A Survey of Clustering Algorithms for Graph Data. Springer Science+Business Media, 2010.
[18] E. L. Johnson, A. Mehrotra, and G. L. Nemhauser, "Min-cut clustering," Mathematical Programming, vol. 62, pp. 133-151, 1993.
[19] R. K. Ahuja, T. L. Magnanti, and J. B. Orlin, Network Flows: Theory, Algorithms, and Applications. Prentice Hall, 1993.
[20] B. W. Kerninghan and S. Lin, "An efficient heuristic procedure for partitioning graphs," The Bell System Technical Journal, pp. 291-307, 1970.
[21] M. E. J. Newman and M. Girvan, "Community structure in social and biological networks," Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, vol. 99, pp. 78217826, 2002.
[22] S. Hakimi, "Optimum locations of switching centers and the absolute centers and medians of a graph," Operations Research, vol. 12, pp. 450-459, June 1964.
[23] S. L. Hakimi, "Optimum distribution of switching centers in a communication network and some related graph theoretic problems," Operational Research, vol. 13, pp. 462-475, 1965.
[24] J. Levy, "An extended theorem for location on a network," Operational Research Quarterly, vol. 18, no. 4, pp. 433-442, 1967.
[25] N. Mladenovic, J. Brimberg, P. Hansen, and J. A. Moreno-Perez, "The p-median problem: A survey of metaheuristic approaches," European Journal of Operations Research, vol. 179, pp. 927-939, 2007.
[26] C. M. Hosage and M. F. Goodchild, "Discrete space location-allocation solutions from genetic algorithms," Annals of Operations Research, vol. 6, pp. 3546, 1986.
[27] O. Alp, E. Erkut, and Z. Drezner, "An efficient genetic algorithm for the pmedian problem," Annals of Operations Research, vol. 122, pp. 21-42, 2003.
[28] J. N. Hooker, R. S. Garfinkel, and C. K. Chen, "Finite dominating sets for network location problems," Operations Research, vol. 39, no. 1, 1991.
[29] C. Iyigun and A. Ben-Israel, Probabilistic distance clustering. PhD thesis, Rutgers, The State University of New Jersey, 2007.
[30] M. Lozano and C. G. Martinez, "Hybrid metaheuristics with evolutionary algorithms specializing in intensification and diversification: Overview and progress report," Computers \& Operations Research, vol. 37, pp. 481-497, 2010.
[31] C. G. Martinez and M. Lozano, Local Search Based on Genetic Algorithms, pp. 199-222. 2008.
[32] R. C. Prim, "Shortest connection networks and some generalizations," Bell system technical journal, vol. 36, no. 6, pp. 1389-1401, 1957.

## Appendix A

## CENTER COLLISION ON AN H-TREE GRAPH

In this chapter, center collision will be illustrated on an H-Tree graph example previously introduced in Chapter 6. In this particular example, for simplicity, we assume that each edge has a length of 1 . There are two central vertices connected to each other. And each central vertex has n vertices connected, additional to other central vertex. It will be shown that when we solve both PD-Clustering and Fuzzy Clustering problems for 3 clusters on this graph, center collision will occur as $n$ increases.

The H-Tree graph for this example is given in Figure A.1. For the sake of simplicity, two vertex sets are created: $V_{\text {left }}$ and $V_{\text {right }}$, each of which contains n vertices. For the case of 3 clusters, the following cases could be observed regarding the locations of cluster centers (cases that are the same due to symmetry are listed together).

1. $\left\{v_{1}, v_{1}, v_{1}\right\}$ or $\left\{v_{2}, v_{2}, v_{2}\right\}$
2. $\left\{v_{1}, v_{1}, v_{2}\right\}$ or $\left\{v_{1}, v_{2}, v_{2}\right\}$
3. $\left\{v_{i}, v_{j}, v_{k}, i \neq j \neq k \in V_{\text {left }}\right\}$ or $\left\{v_{i}, v_{j}, v_{k}, i \neq j \neq k \in V_{\text {right }}\right\}$


Figure A.1: H-Tree Graph
4. $\left\{\left\{v_{i}, i \in V_{\text {left }}\right\}, v_{1}, v_{2}\right\}$ or $\left\{v_{1}, v_{2},\left\{v_{i}, i \in V_{\text {right }}\right\}\right\}$
5. $\left\{\left\{v_{i}, v_{j}, i \neq j \in V_{l e f t}\right\}, v_{1}\right\}$ or $\left\{v_{2},\left\{v_{i}, v_{j}, i \neq j \in V_{\text {right }}\right\}\right\}$
6. $\left\{\left\{v_{i}, v_{j}, i \neq j \in V_{\text {left }}\right\}, v_{2}\right\}$ or $\left\{v_{1},\left\{v_{i}, v_{j}, i \neq j \in V_{\text {right }}\right\}\right\}$

Since the lengths of all edges are the same, contributions of vertices in $V_{\text {left }}$ to the objective functions will be identical. Similarly, vertices in $V_{\text {right }}$ will contribute to the objective function equally. By using this property, and taking $n$ as a variable, objective function value could be calculated easily. With the 6 cases given, if we calculate the objective function, we will obtain objective function values which are given in Tables A. 1 and A. 2.

Table A.1: Objective function values of the given cases for PD-Clustering Problem

## PD-Clustering

| Case | $\mathbf{V}_{\text {left }}+\mathbf{V}_{\text {right }}$ | $\mathbf{v}_{\mathbf{1}}+\mathbf{v}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | Total |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\mathbf{1}$ | $n / 3+2 n / 3$ | $1 / 3$ | $n+1 / 3$ |
| $\mathbf{2}$ | $2 n / 5+n / 2$ | 0 | $9 n / 10$ |
| $\mathbf{3}$ | $2(n-3) / 3+n$ | 1 | $(5 n-6) / 3+1$ |
| $\mathbf{4}$ | $(n-1) / 2+6 n / 11$ | 0 | $(23 n-11) / 22$ |
| $\mathbf{5}$ | $(n-2) / 2+6 n / 7$ | $1 / 2$ | $(19 n-14) / 14+1 / 2$ |
| $\mathbf{6}$ | $2(n-2) / 3+n / 2$ | $1 / 3$ | $(7 n-8) / 6+1 / 3$ |

Table A.2: Objective function values of the given cases for Fuzzy Clustering Problem Fuzzy Clustering (m=3)

| Case | $\mathbf{V}_{\text {left }}+\mathbf{V}_{\text {right }}$ | $\mathbf{v}_{\mathbf{1}}+\mathbf{v}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | $\mathbf{T o t a l}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\mathbf{1}$ | $n / 9+4 n / 9$ | $1 / 9$ | $5 n / 9+1 / 9$ |
| $\mathbf{2}$ | $4 n / 25+n / 4$ | 0 | $41 n / 100$ |
| $\mathbf{3}$ | $4(n-3) / 9+n$ | $5 / 9$ | $(13 n-12) / 9+5 / 9$ |
| $\mathbf{4}$ | $(n-1) / 4+36 n / 121$ | 0 | $(n-1) / 4+36 n / 121$ |
| $\mathbf{5}$ | $(n-2) / 4+36 n / 49$ | $1 / 4$ | $(n-2) / 4+36 n / 49+1 / 4$ |
| $\mathbf{6}$ | $4(n-2) / 9+n / 4$ | $1 / 9$ | $(25 n-32) / 36+1 / 9$ |

As a result, 6 different functions have been found for objective function values of PD-Clustering and fuzzy clustering problems. These functions are nothing but linear functions depending on $n$. If we plot these functions to see the minimum one, the plots given in Figure A. 2 are obtained. As could be seen in the figure, in both problems, as $n$ gets larger, objective function value of Case 2 becomes the minimum. To be more


Figure A.2: Objective function change of each case depending on $n$
precise, Case 2 is minimum for $n$ values greater than 4 for PD-Clustering, and for $n$ values greater than 3 for Fuzzy Clustering with $\mathrm{m}=3$. Case 2 is one of the cases that centers collide. Therefore, it is concluded that center collision is observed on the H -Tree for both problems.

## Appendix B

## PSEUDOCODES FOR DATA SIMULATION

## B. 1 Pseudocode for Uniform Graph Simulation

```
Algorithm 11 Uniform Graph Generation
    Input: numberOfVertices, NumberOf Edges
    Output: Graph
    verticesGenerated \(=0\), coordVertices \(=\emptyset \quad \triangleright\) Vertex coordinate generation
    scale \(=\sqrt{\text { numberOfVertices }}\)
    while verticesGenerated \(<=\) numberOfVertices do
        Generate normal random \((x, y)\) coordinates with \(\mu=\) scale \(/ 2\) and \(\sigma=\)
    scale/6
        if verticesGenerated<1 then
            Add new \((x, y)\) to coordVertices
                verticesGenerated \(=\) verticesGenerated +1
            else
            Calculate Euclidean distance between new vertex and existing vertices
            if Distance to any vertex is less than \(2 *\) scale/numberOfVertices then
                    Continue
        else
            Add new \((x, y)\) to coordVertices
            verticesGenerated \(=\) verticesGenerated +1
            end if
        end if
    end while
```

Algorithm 11 Uniform Graph Generation (continued)
20: Edges $=\emptyset \quad \triangleright$ Find Random Spanning Tree
21: Connected $=\emptyset$, notConnected $=V \quad \triangleright \mathrm{~V}$ is set of vertices
2: Select a starting vertex $s t V$ randomly
23: Find set of vertices nearest whose Euclidean distance to $s t V$ is less than (scale/ $\sqrt{\text { numberOfVertices }}$ )
24: if nearest $=\emptyset$ then
25: $\quad$ Select the vertex that has the minimum Euclidean distance to $s t V$ and store it as $e n V$

26: else
27: $\quad$ Select a vertex en $V \in$ nearest randomly
end if
edgesGenerated $=1$, Connected $=$ Connected $\cup\{s t V, e n V\}$
notConnected $=$ notConnected $-\{$ stV,enV $\}$, Edges $=$ Edges $\cup\{$ stV,enV $\}$
while $\operatorname{not}$ Connected $\neq \emptyset$ do
Find the vertex pairs (Connected, notConnected) the Euclidean distance between which is less than $\operatorname{sqrt}(2) *$ scale/sqrt(nVertices) and store them as (nearestS, nearest $E$ )
33: $\quad$ if nearest $S \neq \emptyset$ then
34: $\quad$ Select a $n e w E d g e=(s t V, e n V)$ randomly from (nearestS, nearest $E)$
35: else
36: $\quad$ Select the $n e w E d g e=(s t V, e n V)$ with the minimum Euclidean distance
37: end if
38: $\quad$ Edges $=$ Edges $\cup$ newEdge
39: $\quad$ edgesGenerated $=$ edgesGenerated +1 , Connected $=$ Connected $\cup$ $\{s t V, e n V\}$
notConnected $=$ notConnected $-\{s t V, e n V\}$
end while
Graph $=($ Edges,$V$, coordVertices $)$

```
Algorithm 11 Uniform Graph Generation (continued)
    Find degrees of each vertex and store these in Degree
    Find shortest path distances on Graph
    edgeCount \(=1\)
    while edgeCount \(\leq\) NumberOf Edges - edgesGenerated do
        Find the set of vertices with maximum degree maxDeg
        canConnect \(=V-\max D e g \quad \triangleright V\) is set of vertices
        if edgeCount \(\leq(\) NumberOfEdges - edgesGenerated \() / 2\) then
            if \(\mid\) canConnect \(\mid>2\) then \(\quad \triangleright\) Find two end vertices \(s t V\), en \(V\)
            Select a random stV \(\operatorname{canConnect}\)
            Select the vertex en \(V \in\) canConnect closest to \(s t V\) on plane
        else if \(\mid\) canConnect \(\mid \geq 1\) then
            Select a random \(s t V \in\) canConnect
            Select the vertex en \(V \in \operatorname{maxDeg}\) closest to \(s t V\) on plane
        else
            Select a random \(s t V \in \operatorname{maxDeg}\)
            Select the vertex en \(V \in \operatorname{maxDeg}\) closest to \(s t V\) on plane
        end if
        else
            if \(\mid\) canConnect \(\mid>2\) then \(\quad \triangleright\) ratio is the ratio of length of the shortest
    path on the graph to Euclidean distance on the plane
62: \(\quad\) Select \(s t V \in\) canConnect and en \(V \in\) canConnect with max ratio
        else if \(\mid\) canConnect \(\mid \geq 1\) then
            Select \(s t V \in\) canConnect and en \(V \in \operatorname{maxDeg}\) with max ratio
        else
            Select \(s t V \in \operatorname{maxDeg}\) and en \(V \in \max D e g\) with max ratio
        end if
        end if
```

```
Algorithm 11 Uniform Graph Generation (continued)
69: \(\quad\) if newEdge is duplicate OR length(newEdge) \(\geq 0.75 *\) scale \(* \sqrt{2}\) then
                    Do not add newEdge and Continue
        else
            \(E d g e=E d g e \cup n e w E d g e\), update Degree
            Update distance between \(s t V, e n V\) as \(\infty\)
            edgesGenerated \(=\) edgesGenerated +1
        end if
    end while
    Graph \(=(\) Edges, \(V\), coordVertices \()\)
```


## B. 2 Pseudocode for Random Graph Simulation

```
Algorithm 12 Random Graph Generation
    Input: numberOfVertices, NumberOf Edges
    Output: Graph
    verticesGenerated \(=0\), coordV ertices \(=\emptyset \quad \triangleright\) Vertex coordinate generation
    scale \(=\sqrt{\text { numberOfVertices }}\)
    while verticesGenerated \(<=\) numberOfVertices do
        Generate uniform random \((x, y)\) coordinates in [ 0 ,scale]
        if verticesGenerated<1 then
            Add new \((x, y)\) to coordVertices
            verticesGenerated \(=\) verticesGenerated +1
        else
            Calculate distance between new vertex and existing vertices
            if Distance to any vertex is less than \(2 *\) scale/numberOfVertices then
                Continue
            else
```

```
Algorithm 12 Random Graph Generation (continued)
    Add new \((x, y)\) to coordVertices
    verticesGenerated \(=\) verticesGenerated +1
        end if
        end if
    end while
    Find Minimum Spanning Tree by Prim's Algorithm [32] and store edges in
    Edge(startV ertex, endV ertex)
    edgesGenerated \(=\) numberOfVertices \(-1 \quad \triangleright\) Random edge generation
    Find degrees of each vertex and store these in Degree
    while edgesGenerated \(\leq\) NumberOf Edges do
        Find the set of vertices with maximum degree maxDeg
        canConnect \(=V-\operatorname{maxDeg} \quad \triangleright V\) is set of vertices
        if \(\mid\) canConnect \(\mid>2\) then \(\quad \triangleright\) Find two end vertices \(s t V\), en \(V\)
            Select a random st \(V \in\) canConnect
            Select the vertex en \(V \in\) canConnect closest to \(s t V\) on plane
        else if \(\mid\) canConnect \(\mid \geq 1\) then
            Select a random st \(V \in\) canConnect
            Select the vertex en \(V \in \max D e g\) closest to \(s t V\) on plane
        else
            Select a random \(s t V \in \operatorname{maxDeg}\)
            Select the vertex en \(V \in \operatorname{maxDeg}\) closest to \(s t V\) on plane
        end if
        newEdge \(=(s t V, e n V)\)
        if newEdge is duplicate OR length(newEdge) \(\geq 0.75 *\) scale \(* \sqrt{2}\) then
            Do not add newEdge and Continue
        else
            \(E d g e=E d g e \cup n e w E d g e\), update Degree
            Update distance between \(s t V, e n V\) as \(\infty\)
            edgesGenerated \(=\) edgesGenerated +1
        end if
    end while
    Graph \(=(\) Edges, \(V\), coordVertices \()\)
```


## Appendix C

## COMPUTATIONAL RESULTS OF SIMULATED DATA

In this chapter, outputs of the computational studies conducted with simulated data sets have been provided. Two types of problems (PD-Clustering and Fuzzy Clustering) have been solved with HGA and Heuristics modified for instances, and all output is reported. In these computational experiments, 5 replications were performed for each instance with HGA algorithms, and 10 replications were performed for each instance with the modified heuristics.

Table C.1: HGA-N results for PD-Clustering Problem for Uniform instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | $\begin{aligned} & \mathrm{F} \boldsymbol{\%} \mathbf{D} \mathbf{D e v} \end{aligned}$ | Worst \% Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Unif1 | 10-3-20 | 213.26 | 0.72 | 1.49 | 0.03 |
| Unif2 | 10-5-20 | 87.64 | - | - | 0.06 |
| Unif3 | 30-2-60 | 2015.38 | - | - | 0.05 |
| Unif4 | 30-5-60 | 731.51 | - |  | 0.14 |
| Unif5 | 30-10-60 | 284.49 | 0.14 | 0.70 | 0.31 |
| Unif6 | 50-2-100 | 4563.88 | - | - | 0.07 |
| Unif7 | 50-5-100 | 1583.40 | - | - | 0.26 |
| Unif8 | 50-10-100 | 749.22 | 0.02 | 0.05 | 0.66 |
| Unif9 | 100-5-200 | 4833.39 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 0.43 |
| Unif10 | 100-10-200 | 2332.16 | - | - | 1.16 |
| Unif11 | 100-10-200 | 2329.87 | - |  | 1.24 |
| Unif12 | 100-20-200 | 1005.43 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 3.78 |
| Unif13 | 100-34-200 | 480.87 | 0.06 | 0.11 | 9.89 |
| Unif14 | 200-5-400 | 13649.64 | - | - | 0.62 |
| Unif15 | 200-10-400 | 6847.57 | 0.01 | 0.04 | 2.40 |
| Unif16 | 200-20-400 | 3271.08 | - | 0.02 | 8.83 |
| Unif17 | 200-40-400 | 1433.28 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 23.40 |
| Unif18 | 200-67-400 | 698.51 | 0.03 | 0.07 | 64.96 |
| Unif19 | 200-5-800 | 12681.06 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 0.65 |
| Unif20 | 200-10-800 | 6060.36 | - | 0.02 | 2.37 |
| Unif21 | 200-20-800 | 2913.24 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 8.85 |
| Unif22 | 200-40-800 | 1290.65 | 0.02 | 0.06 | 26.19 |
| Unif23 | 200-67-800 | 653.25 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 52.07 |
| Unif24 | 300-5-600 | 25856.59 | 0.05 | 0.24 | 0.85 |
| Unif25 | 300-10-600 | 12597.72 |  | 0.02 | 3.28 |
| Unif26 | 300-30-600 | 3805.94 | 0.02 | 0.03 | 20.62 |
| Unif27 | 300-60-600 | 1705.46 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 67.59 |
| Unif28 | 300-100-600 | 857.14 | 0.03 | 0.09 | 177.67 |
| Unif29 | 300-5-1200 | 23440.09 | - | - | 0.86 |
| Unif30 | 300-10-1200 | 11066.61 | - |  | 3.20 |
| Unif31 | 300-30-1200 | 3520.18 | 0.02 | 0.06 | 22.05 |
| Unif32 | 300-60-1200 | 1550.89 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 74.26 |
| Unif33 | 300-100-1200 | 801.13 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 142.57 |
| Unif34 | 300-5-1800 | 22761.22 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 0.93 |
| Unif35 | 300-10-1800 | 11020.74 | 0.03 | 0.09 | 3.67 |
| Unif36 | 300-30-1800 | 3441.03 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 27.73 |
| Unif37 | 300-60-1800 | 1562.45 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 89.06 |
| Unif38 | 300-100-1800 | 793.18 | 0.01 | 0.04 | 171.27 |
| Unif39 | 400-5-800 | 39692.01 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 1.19 |
| Unif40 | 400-10-800 | 19528.20 | - | - | 4.47 |
| Unif41 | 400-40-800 | 4475.42 | 0.04 | 0.07 | 46.78 |
| Unif42 | 400-80-800 | 1964.99 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 142.04 |
| Unif43 | 400-134-800 | 1002.30 | 0.03 | 0.06 | 344.83 |
| Unif44 | 400-5-1600 | 35381.85 |  | 0.02 | 1.11 |
| Unif45 | 400-10-1600 | 17452.06 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 4.29 |
| Unif46 | 400-40-1600 | 4040.13 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 49.79 |
| Unif47 | 400-80-1600 | 1809.82 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 158.22 |
| Unif48 | 400-134-1600 | 904.75 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 342.23 |
| Unif49 | 400-5-2400 | 35137.15 | - | - | 1.30 |
| Unif50 | 400-10-2400 | 17124.52 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 4.80 |
| Unif51 | 400-40-2400 | 3927.64 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 58.96 |
| Unif52 | 400-80-2400 | 1770.82 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 172.13 |
| Unif53 | 400-134-2400 | 889.26 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 432.86 |
| Unif54 | 400-5-3200 | 34913.11 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 1.30 |
| Unif55 | 400-10-3200 | 17183.09 | 0.01 | 0.06 | 5.52 |
| Unif56 | 400-40-3200 | 3937.07 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 62.04 |
| Unif57 | 400-80-3200 | 1776.13 | 0.02 | 0.03 | 201.35 |
| Unif58 | 400-134-3200 | 887.91 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 436.90 |
| Unif59 | 600-5-1200 | 71662.16 | 0.08 | 0.20 | 1.70 |
| Unif60 | 600-10-2400 | 31852.59 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 7.43 |
| Average |  |  | 0.03 | 0.07 | 58.25 |

Table C.2: M-PD-Clustering results for PD-Clustering Problem for Uniform instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Avg } \\ & \text { \% Dev } \end{aligned}$ | Worst | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Unif1 | 10-3-20 | 213.26 | 4.17 | 7.66 | 2.17 |
| Unif2 | 10-5-20 | 92.62 | 6.27 | 22.67 | 0.74 |
| Unif3 | 30-2-60 | 2015.82 | 1.00 | 4.03 | 1.14 |
| Unif4 | 30-5-60 | 745.46 | 3.50 | 12.68 | 0.91 |
| Unif5 | 30-10-60 | 295.89 | 3.60 | 7.41 | 1.28 |
| Unif6 | 50-2-100 | 4563.88 | 2.37 | 3.44 | 1.58 |
| Unif7 | 50-5-100 | 1610.42 | 2.62 | 4.84 | 0.99 |
| Unif8 | 50-10-100 | 783.18 | 2.11 | 5.37 | 0.79 |
| Unif9 | 100-5-200 | 4921.43 | 1.03 | 2.22 | 0.95 |
| Unif10 | 100-10-200 | 2429.60 | 1.43 | 3.44 | 0.89 |
| Unif11 | 100-10-200 | 2425.52 | 2.05 | 5.09 | 0.90 |
| Unif12 | 100-20-200 | 1050.63 | 2.26 | 4.87 | 1.61 |
| Unif13 | 100-34-200 | 502.69 | 2.03 | 3.77 | 1.07 |
| Unif14 | 200-5-400 | 13782.08 | 1.50 | 2.76 | 1.49 |
| Unif15 | 200-10-400 | 6970.27 | 2.38 | 4.41 | 1.13 |
| Unif16 | 200-20-400 | 3396.60 | 2.47 | 5.09 | 1.10 |
| Unif17 | 200-40-400 | 1506.83 | 1.18 | 4.25 | 1.43 |
| Unif18 | 200-67-400 | 724.41 | 0.92 | 2.67 | 1.56 |
| Unif19 | 200-5-800 | 12714.64 | 0.44 | 1.08 | 1.64 |
| Unif20 | 200-10-800 | 6159.83 | 0.98 | 1.64 | 1.17 |
| Unif21 | 200-20-800 | 3020.56 | 1.64 | 5.86 | 1.92 |
| Unif22 | 200-40-800 | 1326.52 | 2.39 | 4.31 | 1.31 |
| Unif23 | 200-67-800 | 676.47 | 1.05 | 2.12 | 1.65 |
| Unif24 | 300-5-600 | 26021.06 | 2.12 | 3.17 | 1.76 |
| Unif25 | 300-10-600 | 12855.36 | 1.04 | 1.90 | 1.38 |
| Unif26 | 300-30-600 | 3990.97 | 1.20 | 4.03 | 1.38 |
| Unif27 | 300-60-600 | 1794.60 | 1.53 | 4.20 | 1.89 |
| Unif28 | 300-100-600 | 890.62 | 0.87 | 2.27 | 2.07 |
| Unif29 | 300-5-1200 | 23475.62 | 0.53 | 0.99 | 1.77 |
| Unif30 | 300-10-1200 | 11213.98 | 0.74 | 1.46 | 2.21 |
| Unif31 | 300-30-1200 | 3640.19 | 1.82 | 3.88 | 1.53 |
| Unif32 | 300-60-1200 | 1604.06 | 1.14 | 2.61 | 1.75 |
| Unif33 | 300-100-1200 | 826.07 | 0.61 | 1.22 | 2.18 |
| Unif34 | 300-5-1800 | 22778.70 | 0.33 | 0.73 | 1.71 |
| Unif35 | 300-10-1800 | 11144.15 | 0.85 | 2.22 | 2.17 |
| Unif36 | 300-30-1800 | 3546.49 | 2.71 | 4.26 | 1.59 |
| Unif37 | 300-60-1800 | 1616.21 | 1.12 | 2.50 | 1.90 |
| Unif38 | 300-100-1800 | 820.02 | 1.08 | 1.64 | 2.43 |
| Unif39 | 400-5-800 | 40212.43 | 0.33 | 0.71 | 2.45 |
| Unif40 | 400-10-800 | 19850.44 | 1.36 | 3.04 | 2.58 |
| Unif41 | 400-40-800 | 4690.10 | 1.73 | 5.50 | 1.93 |
| Unif42 | 400-80-800 | 2045.70 | 1.12 | 2.61 | 2.33 |
| Unif43 | 400-134-800 | 1030.18 | 1.29 | 2.15 | 2.77 |
| Unif44 | 400-5-1600 | 35427.14 | 0.19 | 0.47 | 2.40 |
| Unif45 | 400-10-1600 | 17685.34 | 0.38 | 1.20 | 1.97 |
| Unif46 | 400-40-1600 | 4222.24 | 1.61 | 3.36 | 1.93 |
| Unif47 | 400-80-1600 | 1877.56 | 1.03 | 1.68 | 2.29 |
| Unif48 | 400-134-1600 | 930.77 | 1.19 | 2.27 | 3.58 |
| Unif49 | 400-5-2400 | 35164.04 | 0.30 | 0.75 | 2.37 |
| Unif50 | 400-10-2400 | 17281.96 | 0.52 | 1.31 | 2.02 |
| Unif51 | 400-40-2400 | 4057.30 | 2.00 | 3.92 | 2.14 |
| Unif52 | 400-80-2400 | 1843.66 | 1.33 | 3.59 | 2.50 |
| Unif53 | 400-134-2400 | 909.78 | 1.40 | 2.53 | 3.19 |
| Unif54 | 400-5-3200 | 34949.88 | 0.20 | 0.64 | 2.51 |
| Unif55 | 400-10-3200 | 17332.06 | 0.32 | 1.20 | 2.12 |
| Unif56 | 400-40-3200 | 4073.71 | 1.85 | 5.83 | 2.16 |
| Unif57 | 400-80-3200 | 1837.27 | 1.70 | 3.11 | 2.58 |
| Unif58 | 400-134-3200 | 914.74 | 0.81 | 2.09 | 3.20 |
| Unif59 | 600-5-1200 | 72079.02 | 1.13 | 2.70 | 3.26 |
| Unif60 | 600-10-2400 | 32020.83 | 0.45 | 0.86 | 2.49 |
|  | Average | 127 | 1.49 | 3.50 | 1.86 |

Table C.3: HGA-N results for PD-Clustering Problem for Random instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Avg Dev } \end{aligned}$ | Worst \% Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Rand1 | 10-3-20 | 171.79 | - | - | 0.04 |
| Rand2 | 10-5-20 | 71.85 | 0.07 | 0.34 | 0.05 |
| Rand3 | 30-2-60 | 1652.45 | - | - | 0.05 |
| Rand4 | 30-5-60 | 551.51 | 0.06 | 0.30 | 0.16 |
| Rand5 | 30-10-60 | 245.42 | 0.01 | 0.04 | 0.37 |
| Rand6 | 50-2-100 | 3958.35 | 0.02 | 0.10 | 0.06 |
| Rand7 | 50-5-100 | 1449.71 | 0.01 | 0.07 | 0.28 |
| Rand8 | 50-10-100 | 592.15 | - | - | 0.66 |
| Rand9 | 100-5-200 | 3917.06 | - | - | 0.36 |
| Rand10 | 100-10-200 | 1789.41 | - | 0.01 | 1.09 |
| Rand11 | 100-10-200 | 1860.13 | - | - | 1.18 |
| Rand12 | 100-20-200 | 788.38 | - | - | 3.46 |
| Rand13 | 100-34-200 | 393.33 | - |  | 12.41 |
| Rand14 | 200-5-400 | 12054.54 | - | - | 0.61 |
| Rand15 | 200-10-400 | 5879.24 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 1.98 |
| Rand16 | 200-20-400 | 2645.00 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 7.56 |
| Rand17 | 200-40-400 | 1146.90 | - | - | 26.04 |
| Rand18 | 200-67-400 | 553.17 | 0.03 | 0.08 | 69.07 |
| Rand19 | 200-5-800 | 10470.84 | - |  | 0.66 |
| Rand20 | 200-10-800 | 4865.25 | - | - | 1.97 |
| Rand21 | 200-20-800 | 2172.54 | - | 0.01 | 8.63 |
| Rand22 | 200-40-800 | 1003.63 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 28.97 |
| Rand23 | 200-67-800 | 508.63 | - | - | 77.85 |
| Rand24 | 300-5-600 | 22797.94 | 0.03 | 0.13 | 0.82 |
| Rand 25 | 300-10-600 | 10927.29 | - |  | 2.92 |
| Rand26 | 300-30-600 | 3253.58 | - | 0.01 | 21.58 |
| Rand27 | 300-60-600 | 1400.81 | - | 0.01 | 85.72 |
| Rand28 | 300-100-600 | 709.90 | 0.04 | 0.09 | 231.47 |
| Rand29 | 300-5-1200 | 19002.21 | , | , | 0.91 |
| Rand30 | 300-10-1200 | 9021.96 | - | - | 2.96 |
| Rand31 | 300-30-1200 | 2772.83 | - | 0.01 | 20.96 |
| Rand32 | 300-60-1200 | 1242.36 | - | - | 87.21 |
| Rand33 | 300-100-1200 | 623.10 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 242.33 |
| Rand34 | 300-5-1800 | 18587.80 | - | - | 0.88 |
| Rand35 | 300-10-1800 | 8744.83 | - | - | 2.92 |
| Rand36 | 300-30-1800 | 2657.48 | - | - | 22.67 |
| Rand37 | 300-60-1800 | 1179.35 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 95.47 |
| Rand38 | 300-100-1800 | 582.16 | 0.02 | 0.04 | 290.25 |
| Rand39 | 400-5-800 | 35321.72 | 0.01 | 0.05 | 1.00 |
| Rand40 | 400-10-800 | 16440.96 | 0.04 | 0.11 | 4.34 |
| Rand41 | 400-40-800 | 3715.01 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 47.61 |
| Rand42 | 400-80-800 | 1696.47 | - | - | 163.95 |
| Rand43 | 400-134-800 | 844.87 | 0.06 | 0.10 | 518.92 |
| Rand44 | 400-5-1600 | 29290.89 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 1.14 |
| Rand45 | 400-10-1600 | 13914.49 | - | - | 3.75 |
| Rand46 | 400-40-1600 | 3150.73 | - | - | 49.97 |
| Rand47 | 400-80-1600 | 1401.28 | - |  | 187.00 |
| Rand48 | 400-134-1600 | 708.22 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 551.02 |
| Rand49 | 400-5-2400 | 29222.82 | - | - | 1.13 |
| Rand50 | 400-10-2400 | 13828.19 | - | - | 4.91 |
| Rand51 | 400-40-2400 | 3091.03 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 53.21 |
| Rand52 | 400-80-2400 | 1364.23 | - | 0.01 | 209.39 |
| Rand53 | 400-134-2400 | 689.15 | 0.02 | 0.03 | 662.51 |
| Rand54 | 400-5-3200 | 28469.36 | - | - | 1.33 |
| Rand55 | 400-10-3200 | 13481.58 | - | - | 4.62 |
| Rand56 | 400-40-3200 | 3053.87 | - | - | 62.89 |
| Rand57 | 400-80-3200 | 1367.72 | - | 0.01 | 221.90 |
| Rand58 | 400-134-3200 | 669.21 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 788.17 |
| Rand59 | 600-5-1200 | 64906.87 | 0.09 | 0.26 | 1.73 |
| Rand60 | 600-10-2400 | 26152.89 | 0.01 | 0.05 | 7.36 |
| Average |  |  | 0.01 | 0.03 | 81.67 |

Table C.4: M-PD-Clustering results for PD-Clustering Problem for Random instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | $\begin{gathered} \text { Avg } \\ \% \text { Dev } \end{gathered}$ | Worst \% Dev | $\underset{\text { (sec) }}{\text { Runtime }}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Rand1 | 10-3-20 | 171.79 | 7.06 | 33.80 | 0.86 |
| Rand2 | 10-5-20 | 74.65 | 8.57 | 25.78 | 1.18 |
| Rand3 | 30-2-60 | 1683.36 | - | - | 0.74 |
| Rand4 | 30-5-60 | 556.34 | 7.39 | 17.72 | 0.73 |
| Rand5 | 30-10-60 | 266.17 | 7.20 | 20.13 | 0.85 |
| Rand6 | 50-2-100 | 3966.10 | - | - | 1.34 |
| Rand7 | 50-5-100 | 1529.81 | 2.10 | 5.36 | 0.97 |
| Rand8 | 50-10-100 | 637.65 | 5.95 | 11.40 | 1.60 |
| Rand9 | 100-5-200 | 4008.95 | 3.91 | 5.77 | 1.42 |
| Rand10 | 100-10-200 | 1896.52 | 4.41 | 10.51 | 0.98 |
| Rand11 | 100-10-200 | 1967.49 | 2.31 | 4.99 | 0.97 |
| Rand12 | 100-20-200 | 863.73 | 3.17 | 6.25 | 0.94 |
| Rand13 | 100-34-200 | 424.05 | 3.45 | 5.62 | 1.00 |
| Rand14 | 200-5-400 | 12441.54 | 1.54 | 3.23 | 2.01 |
| Rand15 | 200-10-400 | 6287.66 | 1.61 | 3.35 | 1.37 |
| Rand16 | 200-20-400 | 2809.87 | 4.68 | 8.77 | 1.10 |
| Rand17 | 200-40-400 | 1231.55 | 2.97 | 5.92 | 1.22 |
| Rand18 | 200-67-400 | 607.98 | 0.97 | 2.95 | 1.61 |
| Rand19 | 200-5-800 | 10639.96 | 1.20 | 3.48 | 2.22 |
| Rand20 | 200-10-800 | 4974.89 | 4.77 | 9.40 | 1.97 |
| Rand21 | 200-20-800 | 2289.88 | 2.43 | 4.94 | 1.58 |
| Rand 22 | 200-40-800 | 1080.13 | 2.08 | 4.81 | 1.33 |
| Rand 23 | 200-67-800 | 549.46 | 1.63 | 3.55 | 2.03 |
| Rand24 | 300-5-600 | 23244.76 | 2.33 | 4.51 | 2.00 |
| Rand 25 | 300-10-600 | 11467.04 | 2.16 | 5.71 | 2.09 |
| Rand26 | 300-30-600 | 3531.87 | 3.26 | 5.37 | 1.47 |
| Rand27 | 300-60-600 | 1520.18 | 1.27 | 3.31 | 2.16 |
| Rand 28 | 300-100-600 | 762.14 | 1.14 | 2.94 | 2.33 |
| Rand29 | 300-5-1200 | 19055.84 | 0.87 | 2.00 | 2.16 |
| Rand30 | 300-10-1200 | 9308.12 | 1.72 | 2.75 | 2.30 |
| Rand31 | 300-30-1200 | 3004.32 | 1.54 | 3.76 | 1.55 |
| Rand32 | 300-60-1200 | 1332.47 | 1.25 | 3.16 | 2.42 |
| Rand33 | 300-100-1200 | 661.02 | 1.13 | 2.49 | 2.10 |
| Rand34 | 300-5-1800 | 18659.37 | 1.24 | 2.99 | 2.39 |
| Rand35 | 300-10-1800 | 9004.01 | 1.72 | 3.41 | 2.09 |
| Rand36 | 300-30-1800 | 2840.51 | 2.00 | 3.40 | 1.65 |
| Rand37 | 300-60-1800 | 1252.51 | 1.27 | 2.82 | 1.80 |
| Rand38 | 300-100-1800 | 616.20 | 1.40 | 3.68 | 2.17 |
| Rand39 | 400-5-800 | 35810.02 | 1.26 | 2.16 | 3.01 |
| Rand40 | 400-10-800 | 17292.16 | 1.23 | 2.75 | 2.30 |
| Rand41 | 400-40-800 | 3962.43 | 2.18 | 4.99 | 1.99 |
| Rand42 | 400-80-800 | 1823.37 | 1.58 | 2.43 | 2.32 |
| Rand43 | 400-134-800 | 901.66 | 2.19 | 3.99 | 2.84 |
| Rand44 | 400-5-1600 | 29548.37 | 0.80 | 1.66 | 3.23 |
| Rand45 | 400-10-1600 | 14349.68 | 1.47 | 2.89 | 2.43 |
| Rand46 | 400-40-1600 | 3356.87 | 1.38 | 2.68 | 2.17 |
| Rand47 | 400-80-1600 | 1497.81 | 0.65 | 2.85 | 2.32 |
| Rand48 | 400-134-1600 | 752.78 | 0.85 | 1.93 | 2.94 |
| Rand49 | 400-5-2400 | 29359.89 | 0.79 | 2.43 | 3.23 |
| Rand50 | 400-10-2400 | 14080.58 | 1.54 | 2.70 | 2.58 |
| Rand51 | 400-40-2400 | 3283.23 | 1.71 | 4.14 | 2.24 |
| Rand52 | 400-80-2400 | 1453.68 | 1.06 | 3.30 | 3.32 |
| Rand53 | 400-134-2400 | 727.97 | 0.61 | 1.80 | 2.99 |
| Rand54 | 400-5-3200 | 28506.42 | 0.87 | 2.08 | 3.14 |
| Rand55 | 400-10-3200 | 13842.32 | 1.96 | 4.92 | 3.26 |
| Rand56 | 400-40-3200 | 3228.46 | 1.83 | 4.50 | 2.25 |
| Rand57 | 400-80-3200 | 1453.16 | 1.38 | 4.00 | 2.73 |
| Rand58 | 400-134-3200 | 697.31 | 1.22 | 2.17 | 3.25 |
| Rand59 | 600-5-1200 | 66522.30 | 1.52 | 3.78 | 4.54 |
| Rand60 | 600-10-2400 | 26638.87 | 0.94 | 2.05 | 4.27 |
| Average |  | 129 | 2.21 | 5.27 | 2.07 |

Table C.5: HGA-E results for Fuzzy Clustering Problem for Uniform instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | $\underset{\%}{\mathrm{Avg}} \underset{\mathrm{Dev}}{ }$ | Worst \% Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Unif1 | 10-3-20 | 6655.58 | 0.88 | 2.72 | 1.24 |
| Unif2 | 10-5-20 | 1556.71 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 2.21 |
| Unif3 | 30-2-60 | 160131.33 | - | - | 1.16 |
| Unif4 | 30-5-60 | 22152.84 |  |  | 5.78 |
| Unif5 | 30-10-60 | 4125.11 | 1.19 | 2.35 | 15.53 |
| Unif6 | 50-2-100 | 479214.10 | - | - | 1.62 |
| Unif7 | 50-5-100 | 59611.87 | 0.07 | 0.36 | 6.89 |
| Unif8 | 50-10-100 | 14451.55 | 0.33 | 0.59 | 20.57 |
| Unif9 | 100-5-200 | 265868.13 | 0.40 | 1.23 | 11.72 |
| Unif10 | 100-10-200 | 63812.88 | 0.16 | 0.65 | 37.03 |
| Unif11 | 100-10-200 | 63827.80 | 0.34 | 0.74 | 35.67 |
| Unif12 | 100-20-200 | 13116.98 | 0.25 | 0.39 | 123.26 |
| Unif13 | 100-34-200 | 3623.30 | 0.54 | 0.79 | 297.78 |
| Unif14 | 200-5-400 | 1047129.21 | 0.16 | 0.41 | 23.28 |
| Unif15 | 200-10-400 | 262448.37 | 0.03 | 0.11 | 77.73 |
| Unif16 | 200-20-400 | 62079.05 | 0.21 | 0.45 | 232.48 |
| Unif17 | 200-40-400 | 13425.24 | 0.20 | 0.40 | 719.78 |
| Unif18 | 200-67-400 | 3818.47 | 0.32 | 0.61 | 1695.89 |
| Unif19 | 200-5-800 | 892697.57 | 0.07 | 0.18 | 64.03 |
| Unif20 | 200-10-800 | 205094.98 | 0.23 | 0.51 | 244.18 |
| Unif21 | 200-20-800 | 50154.47 | 0.04 | 0.08 | 895.96 |
| Unif22 | 200-40-800 | 10919.94 | 0.13 | 0.29 | 3021.46 |
| Unif23 | 200-67-800 | 3318.67 | 0.14 | 0.20 | 8135.81 |
| Unif24 | 300-5-600 | 2474648.85 | 0.07 | 0.20 | 33.74 |
| Unif25 | 300-10-600 | 586791.56 | 0.07 | 0.17 | 124.30 |
| Unif26 | 300-30-600 | 56589.18 | 0.21 | 0.57 | 614.87 |
| Unif27 | 300-60-600 | 12720.11 | 0.16 | 0.28 | 2168.65 |
| Unif28 | 300-100-600 | 3842.52 | 0.28 | 0.45 | 6035.54 |
| Unif29 | 300-5-1200 | 2039803.05 | 0.02 | 0.03 | 109.03 |
| Unif30 | 300-10-1200 | 453307.97 | 0.13 | 0.29 | 393.55 |
| Unif31 | 300-30-1200 | 48435.21 | 0.07 | 0.14 | 2692.02 |
| Unif32 | 300-60-1200 | 10432.58 | 0.05 | 0.19 | 9738.68 |
| Unif33 | 300-100-1200 | 3314.90 | 0.13 | 0.26 | 25134.16 |
| Unif34 | 300-5-1800 | 1917230.46 | 0.32 | 0.87 | 192.72 |
| Unif35 | 300-10-1800 | 448921.85 | 0.17 | 0.34 | 836.54 |
| Unif36 | 300-30-1800 | 46281.74 | 0.03 | 0.10 | 5528.38 |
| Unif37 | 300-60-1800 | 10577.11 | 0.06 | 0.19 | 19125.57 |
| Unif38 | 300-100-1800 | 3252.36 | 0.09 | 0.16 | 52921.46 |
| Unif39 | 400-5-800 | 4324419.85 | 0.70 | 1.02 | 42.30 |
| Unif40 | 400-10-800 | 1057090.18 | 0.15 | 0.36 | 153.90 |
| Unif41 | 400-40-800 | 58531.25 | 0.12 | 0.24 | 1405.21 |
| Unif42 | 400-80-800 | 12675.22 | 0.16 | 0.36 | 4687.63 |
| Unif43 | 400-134-800 | 3928.98 | 0.06 | 0.13 | 13600.78 |
| Unif44 | 400-5-1600 | 3475104.54 | 0.09 | 0.24 | 144.65 |
| Unif45 | 400-10-1600 | 838938.46 | 0.15 | 0.38 | 595.97 |
| Unif46 | 400-40-1600 | 48077.07 | 0.05 | 0.10 | 6141.21 |
| Unif47 | 400-80-1600 | 10699.23 | 0.11 | 0.26 | 20966.77 |
| Unif48 | 400-134-1600 | 3178.91 | 0.11 | 0.20 | 58307.18 |
| Unif49 | 400-5-2400 | 3417234.38 | 0.15 | 0.56 | 269.76 |
| Unif50 | 400-10-2400 | 806814.99 | 0.12 | 0.25 | 1296.82 |
| Unif51 | 400-40-2400 | 45121.41 | 0.06 | 0.16 | 12575.83 |
| Unif52 | 400-80-2400 | 10233.99 | 0.06 | 0.14 | 44332.12 |
| Unif53 | 400-134-2400 | 3065.18 | 0.09 | 0.17 | 132329.73 |
| Unif54 | 400-5-3200 | 3358594.45 | 0.14 | 0.33 | 453.56 |
| Unif55 | 400-10-3200 | 812646.65 | 0.11 | 0.32 | 1902.82 |
| Unif56 | 400-40-3200 | 45363.98 | 0.07 | 0.17 | 20757.00 |
| Unif57 | 400-80-3200 | 10347.27 | 0.03 | 0.06 | 72079.54 |
| Unif58 | 400-134-3200 | 3054.60 | 0.07 | 0.12 | 213070.67 |
| Unif59 | 600-5-1200 | 9476422.09 | 0.42 | 0.75 | 68.11 |
| Unif60 | 600-10-2400 | 1853226.67 | 0.12 | 0.22 | 1033.24 |
| Average |  |  | 0.18 | 0.40 | 12458.92 |

Table C.6: M-Fuzzy C-Means results for Fuzzy Clustering Problem for Uniform instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | Avg <br> \% Dev | Worst \% Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Unif1 | 10-3-20 | 8859.17 | 2.75 | 3.92 | 1.05 |
| Unif2 | 10-5-20 | 1617.13 | 7.44 | 18.26 | 0.86 |
| Unif3 | 30-2-60 | 167675.92 | - | - | 1.80 |
| Unif4 | 30-5-60 | 24222.26 | 2.35 | 4.34 | 1.51 |
| Unif5 | 30-10-60 | 4533.42 | 3.96 | 8.91 | 1.11 |
| Unif6 | 50-2-100 | 527752.67 | - | - | 2.27 |
| Unif7 | 50-5-100 | 62723.42 | 0.24 | 2.38 | 2.85 |
| Unif8 | 50-10-100 | 14978.02 | 4.67 | 9.57 | 1.45 |
| Unif9 | 100-5-200 | 287149.10 | 0.45 | 3.32 | 3.09 |
| Unif10 | 100-10-200 | 66531.01 | 2.45 | 5.15 | 2.41 |
| Unif11 | 100-10-200 | 66860.66 | 1.68 | 5.50 | 2.02 |
| Unif12 | 100-20-200 | 13536.41 | 6.75 | 9.51 | 1.82 |
| Unif13 | 100-34-200 | 3889.82 | 3.71 | 8.48 | 2.25 |
| Unif14 | 200-5-400 | 1151522.07 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 6.75 |
| Unif15 | 200-10-400 | 272463.37 | 2.15 | 4.72 | 5.69 |
| Unif16 | 200-20-400 | 65507.49 | 2.13 | 8.20 | 2.92 |
| Unif17 | 200-40-400 | 14286.28 | 2.65 | 6.31 | 4.01 |
| Unif18 | 200-67-400 | 4018.41 | 2.89 | 5.68 | 5.46 |
| Unif19 | 200-5-800 | 1184062.22 | - | - | 4.81 |
| Unif20 | 200-10-800 | 212317.08 | 6.39 | 18.46 | 5.15 |
| Unif21 | 200-20-800 | 52140.66 | 2.32 | 10.10 | 4.07 |
| Unif22 | 200-40-800 | 11432.29 | 4.00 | 8.58 | 5.85 |
| Unif23 | 200-67-800 | 3453.65 | 3.71 | 10.33 | 8.69 |
| Unif24 | 300-5-600 | 2647378.07 | - | 0.01 | 7.88 |
| Unif25 | 300-10-600 | 610258.39 | 0.69 | 2.83 | 7.94 |
| Unif26 | 300-30-600 | 59948.24 | 2.13 | 4.06 | 4.89 |
| Unif27 | 300-60-600 | 13567.98 | 1.81 | 4.79 | 7.08 |
| Unif28 | 300-100-600 | 4096.60 | 1.36 | 3.10 | 10.55 |
| Unif29 | 300-5-1200 | 2160966.72 | 0.85 | 2.11 | 18.04 |
| Unif30 | 300-10-1200 | 468558.73 | 7.83 | 30.27 | 9.19 |
| Unif31 | 300-30-1200 | 50623.83 | 3.06 | 8.55 | 7.03 |
| Unif32 | 300-60-1200 | 11056.87 | 2.10 | 4.88 | 11.45 |
| Unif33 | 300-100-1200 | 3471.09 | 2.48 | 4.58 | 18.05 |
| Unif34 | 300-5-1800 | 2626982.41 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 8.53 |
| Unif35 | 300-10-1800 | 466590.34 | 6.14 | 14.13 | 11.79 |
| Unif36 | 300-30-1800 | 49218.22 | 2.00 | 3.87 | 9.94 |
| Unif37 | 300-60-1800 | 11123.44 | 2.11 | 3.85 | 16.14 |
| Unif38 | 300-100-1800 | 3480.85 | 1.01 | 3.25 | 25.18 |
| Unif39 | 400-5-800 | 4556817.00 | 0.89 | 3.98 | 8.37 |
| Unif40 | 400-10-800 | 1096703.44 | 4.65 | 20.77 | 8.77 |
| Unif41 | 400-40-800 | 62438.41 | 1.92 | 3.07 | 7.46 |
| Unif42 | 400-80-800 | 13586.69 | 1.97 | 5.86 | 11.70 |
| Unif43 | 400-134-800 | 4119.31 | 1.60 | 3.91 | 17.78 |
| Unif44 | 400-5-1600 | 3724559.20 | - | 0.01 | 13.12 |
| Unif45 | 400-10-1600 | 867975.34 | 7.06 | 15.82 | 11.43 |
| Unif46 | 400-40-1600 | 50621.80 | 3.13 | 5.97 | 11.49 |
| Unif47 | 400-80-1600 | 11243.61 | 2.50 | 4.26 | 19.23 |
| Unif48 | 400-134-1600 | 3347.03 | 1.66 | 4.50 | 30.43 |
| Unif49 | 400-5-2400 | 4119848.02 |  |  | 11.23 |
| Unif50 | 400-10-2400 | 831725.77 | 11.97 | 28.21 | 13.20 |
| Unif51 | 400-40-2400 | 47428.94 | 3.72 | 8.04 | 15.64 |
| Unif52 | 400-80-2400 | 10843.78 | 2.05 | 4.87 | 26.92 |
| Unif53 | 400-134-2400 | 3231.12 | 1.62 | 5.45 | 42.98 |
| Unif54 | 400-5-3200 | 3889626.56 | 0.01 | 0.01 | 10.35 |
| Unif55 | 400-10-3200 | 850686.80 | 11.78 | 23.85 | 14.00 |
| Unif56 | 400-40-3200 | 47511.76 | 4.32 | 6.41 | 19.46 |
| Unif57 | 400-80-3200 | 11039.63 | 1.78 | 4.68 | 34.65 |
| Unif58 | 400-134-3200 | 3222.96 | 1.25 | 2.16 | 56.58 |
| Unif59 | 600-5-1200 | 9882690.88 | 0.25 | 0.42 | 23.20 |
| Unif60 | 600-10-2400 | 1931256.14 | 0.72 | 2.52 | 20.29 |
| Average |  | 131 | 2.69 | 6.61 | 11.33 |

Table C.7: HGA-E Results for Fuzzy Clustering Problem for Random instances

| Instance | Vertices-ClustersEdges | Best Found Value | Avg <br> \% Dev | Worst \% Dev | Runtime (sec) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Rand1 | 10-3-20 | 4322.92 | - | - | 0.81 |
| Rand2 | 10-5-20 | 1047.41 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 1.65 |
| Rand3 | 30-2-60 | 114353.98 | - | - | 1.14 |
| Rand4 | 30-5-60 | 13461.07 | 0.05 | 0.14 | 4.84 |
| Rand5 | 30-10-60 | 3095.19 | 0.04 | 0.09 | 16.66 |
| Rand6 | 50-2-100 | 381819.64 | 0.26 | 0.84 | 1.51 |
| Rand7 | 50-5-100 | 49577.60 | - | - | 7.13 |
| Rand8 | 50-10-100 | 9118.79 | 0.07 | 0.14 | 22.21 |
| Rand9 | 100-5-200 | 184413.36 | - | - | 9.67 |
| Rand10 | 100-10-200 | 38521.14 | - | 0.01 | 34.58 |
| Rand11 | 100-10-200 | 41668.27 | 0.01 | 0.04 | 34.34 |
| Rand12 | 100-20-200 | 8154.10 | 0.06 | 0.16 | 120.08 |
| Rand13 | 100-34-200 | 2407.44 | 0.60 | 1.27 | 323.36 |
| Rand14 | 200-5-400 | 832510.89 | 0.31 | 1.12 | 17.35 |
| Rand 15 | 200-10-400 | 196558.92 | - | - | 58.09 |
| Rand16 | 200-20-400 | 42076.19 | 0.11 | 0.27 | 178.97 |
| Rand17 | 200-40-400 | 8677.84 | 0.12 | 0.27 | 759.00 |
| Rand18 | 200-67-400 | 2421.18 | 0.23 | 0.49 | 1759.47 |
| Rand19 | 200-5-800 | 619974.72 | 0.01 | 0.05 | 47.73 |
| Rand 20 | 200-10-800 | 137142.01 | - | - | 168.38 |
| Rand 21 | 200-20-800 | 28233.05 | 0.04 | 0.06 | 715.10 |
| Rand 22 | 200-40-800 | 6582.09 | 0.14 | 0.29 | 2403.86 |
| Rand 23 | 200-67-800 | 2004.43 | 0.19 | 0.39 | 6167.42 |
| Rand 24 | 300-5-600 | 1950729.78 | 0.07 | 0.17 | 26.13 |
| Rand 25 | 300-10-600 | 442659.30 | 0.15 | 0.25 | 95.96 |
| Rand 26 | 300-30-600 | 41926.55 | 0.29 | 0.50 | 581.83 |
| Rand 27 | 300-60-600 | 8574.09 | 0.24 | 0.57 | 1927.61 |
| Rand 28 | 300-100-600 | 2658.14 | 0.24 | 0.70 | 5060.00 |
| Rand 29 | 300-5-1200 | 1360727.48 | - | - | 76.33 |
| Rand 30 | 300-10-1200 | 306503.85 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 273.04 |
| Rand31 | 300-30-1200 | 30125.46 | 0.09 | 0.14 | 1818.63 |
| Rand 32 | 300-60-1200 | 6738.31 | 0.23 | 0.48 | 7005.78 |
| Rand33 | 300-100-1200 | 2003.18 | 0.34 | 0.71 | 18828.63 |
| Rand34 | 300-5-1800 | 1288078.96 | - | 0.01 | 131.75 |
| Rand 35 | 300-10-1800 | 289619.10 | 0.02 | 0.09 | 530.42 |
| Rand36 | 300-30-1800 | 27731.79 | 0.03 | 0.05 | 3583.54 |
| Rand37 | 300-60-1800 | 6034.42 | 0.05 | 0.13 | 13862.36 |
| Rand38 | 300-100-1800 | 1748.24 | 0.09 | 0.15 | 39138.58 |
| Rand39 | 400-5-800 | 3463718.14 | - | - | 33.62 |
| Rand40 | 400-10-800 | 760198.32 | 0.05 | 0.10 | 108.11 |
| Rand41 | 400-40-800 | 40799.08 | 0.13 | 0.39 | 1181.04 |
| Rand42 | 400-80-800 | 9434.29 | 0.10 | 0.18 | 3998.40 |
| Rand43 | 400-134-800 | 2801.27 | 0.30 | 0.69 | 11214.83 |
| Rand44 | 400-5-1600 | 2383757.76 | 0.05 | 0.16 | 83.24 |
| Rand45 | 400-10-1600 | 548209.44 | 0.08 | 0.10 | 377.79 |
| Rand46 | 400-40-1600 | 29387.36 | 0.14 | 0.26 | 4257.15 |
| Rand47 | 400-80-1600 | 6381.86 | 0.17 | 0.33 | 14259.10 |
| Rand48 | 400-134-1600 | 1949.63 | 0.16 | 0.48 | 42790.46 |
| Rand49 | 400-5-2400 | 2375468.90 | 0.10 | 0.29 | 172.30 |
| Rand50 | 400-10-2400 | 530390.82 | 0.03 | 0.16 | 696.92 |
| Rand51 | 400-40-2400 | 28059.38 | 0.08 | 0.22 | 8072.04 |
| Rand52 | 400-80-2400 | 6049.09 | 0.07 | 0.22 | 28975.33 |
| Rand53 | 400-134-2400 | 1837.80 | 0.26 | 0.39 | 88997.17 |
| Rand54 | 400-5-3200 | 2232532.18 | 0.04 | 0.20 | 274.18 |
| Rand55 | 400-10-3200 | 513240.35 | 0.04 | 0.20 | 1350.56 |
| Rand56 | 400-40-3200 | 27280.05 | 0.09 | 0.19 | 13002.71 |
| Rand57 | 400-80-3200 | 6053.57 | 0.12 | 0.26 | 49737.58 |
| Rand58 | 400-134-3200 | 1730.19 | 0.16 | 0.33 | 154880.69 |
| Rand59 | 600-5-1200 | 7642367.47 | 0.07 | 0.33 | 62.36 |
| Rand60 | 600-10-2400 | 1260072.74 | 0.24 | 0.41 | 706.25 |
| Average |  |  | 0.11 | 0.26 | 8850.43 |

Table C.8: M-Fuzzy C-Means Results for Fuzzy Clustering Problem for Random instances
$\left.\left.\begin{array}{llllll}\hline & & & & \\ \text { Instance } & \text { Vertices-Clusters- } & \text { Edges } & \begin{array}{l}\text { Best Found } \\ \text { Value }\end{array} & \begin{array}{l}\text { Avg } \\ \text { \% }\end{array} & \begin{array}{l}\text { Dev } \\ \text { \% }\end{array} \\ \hline \text { Dev }\end{array}\right) \begin{array}{l}\text { Runtime } \\ \text { (sec) }\end{array}\right]$

